



**Anglican  
Diocese of Waiapu**

# **YEAR BOOK**

**£**

## ***Summary of Proceedings***

**FIRST SESSION**

***of the***

**FIFTY-NINTH SYNOD**

*held at Gisborne  
18<sup>th</sup> – 19<sup>th</sup> September 2010*

# ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU

## Yearbook 2010

### INDEX

		<u>Page</u>	<u>Numbers</u>
Diocesan Appointments, Committees and Boards		1	4
Clergy Listing		5	7
Lay Synod Representatives		8	
Parish Wardens		9	
Minutes of the Second Session of the 57th Synod – First Day		10	22
Minutes of the Second Session of the 57th Synod – Second Day		22	49
<u>APPENDIX 1</u>	A Bill to Amend Canon 3 of the Diocesan Synod	50	
	A Bill to Amend All Diocesan Canons	51	
	A Bill to Amend Canon 1 of Parishes	52	
	A Bill to amend Canon 18 of Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board	53	
	A Bill to amend Canon 1 Of Parishes & Canon 7 Of Ordained Ministry Appointments	54	
	General Synod Statute 694	55	
<u>APPENDIX 2</u>	General Diocesan Fund Budget for 20011/2012	56	59
	Waiapu Diocesan Theologian Report	60	61
	Waiapu Theological Task Group Report	62	65
<u>APPENDIX 3</u>	Diocesan Appointments 2009/2010	A1	
	Acts of the Bishop	A2	A5
	Standing Committee Report	A6	A7
	Diocesan Ministry Educator's Report	A8	
	Bay of Plenty Regional Ministry Convenor Report	A9	A10
	Bishop's Chaplains, Hawke's Bay Report	A11	
	Diocesan Ministry Council Report	A12	
	Hawke's Bay Regional Executive Report	A13	A14
	Bay of Plenty Regional Executive Report	A15	
	Eastland Regional Executive Report	A16	
	Diocesan Youth Ministry Facilitator's Report	A17	A18
	Bay of Plenty Youth Convenor Oversight Committee	A19	
	Eastland Youth Coordinator Report	A20	
	Hawke's Bay Anglican Youth Ministries Oversight Report	A21	
	Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board Report	A22	A24
	Association of Anglican Women Report	A25	
	Cathedral Chapter Report	A26	
	Hospital Chaplaincies Report	A27	A30
	Waiapu Missions Report	A31	
	Mission to Seafarers Report	A32	
	Diocesan Registrar's Report	A33	A34
	Statistical Report	A35	A36
	Diocesan Trusts Board	A37	
	Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees	A38	
	Waiapu Bishopric Endowment Trust	A39	
	Titoki Healing Centre	A40	A41
	Hereworth School Trust Board Report	A42	A52
	St Matthew's School Board of Trustees Report	A53	A85
	NZ Anglican Missions Board Report	A86	A93
	Diocesan Assessment Percentages	A94	
<u>APPENDIX 4</u>	<u>Financial Reports</u>		
	Anglican Diocese of Waiapu	F1	F32
	Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees	F33	F58
	Waiapu Bishopric Endowment Trust	F59	F66

\*\*\*\*\*

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
(Created 1858)

Juris - Eastern portion of the North Island of N.Z. bounded by 176 degrees longitude and by Ruahine Range to gorge of Manawatu River, thence eastward to South side of Cape Turnagain, containing 38,850 sq.kms. Description of Arms (Woodward), Azure a saltire argent, on a canton the arms of Auckland.

**Former Bishops**

1859	-	W. Williams, 1876
1877	-	E.C. Stuart, 1894
1895	-	W.L. Williams, 1909
1910	-	A.W. Averill, 1914
1914	-	W.W. Sedgwick, 1929
1930	-	H.W. Williams, 1937
1938	-	G.V. Gerard, 1944
1945	-	G.C. Cruickshank, 1946
1947	-	N.A. Lesser, 1971
1971	-	P.A. Reeves, 1979
1979	-	R.V. Matthews, 1983
1983	-	P.G. Atkins, 1990
1991	-	M.J. Mills, 2002
1989	-	G.H.D Connor, 2005 (Regional)
2002	-	J.W. Bluck, 2008

**Present Bishop of Waiapu**

2008 - The Right Reverend David Rice, B.A., M. Div.  
P.O. Box 227, Napier.

Telephone: Office (06) 835.8230 - Fax (06) 835.0680 - email [bishop@waiapu.com](mailto:bishop@waiapu.com)

**Vicar General**

The Reverend Brian John Hamilton, J.P, B.A., LTh.

**Deputy Vicar General**

The Reverend Noel Arthur Hendery, B. A., Dip Tchg.

**Dean**

Waiapu Cathedral, Parish of St. John the Evangelist  
The Very Reverend Dr. Helen E. Jacobi B.A., B.D. (Hons).

**Chancellor**

Mr Evan Turbott, LLB. (Hons), Notary Public

**Chairperson of the three Regional Executives**

The Reverend S. L. Donald		Eastland
Mr J. Olphert	-	Bay of Plenty
The Reverend D. E. King		Hawke's Bay

**Cathedral Chapter**

The Dean, the Bishop of the Diocese, two representatives of the Cathedral Parish, three lay or clerical members appointed by each region, a Civic Representative, the Diocesan Registrar and up to three additional members.

**Emeritus Appointments**

The Reverend Canon C. V. D. Baker, L.Th.	Lay Canon Mr C.R. Baker
The Reverend Canon T. J. Delaney, B.A., M. Div (Hons)	
The Venerable A.H. Dryburgh, L.Th.	
The Reverend Canon B.E. White, B.A., L.Th.	

Reverend A.W. Bruce	Mr A. Hall
Reverend R.A. Bruere	Ms F. McKenzie
Reverend D.M. Brooker	Mr G. Myles
Reverend J.B. Edmundson	Mr J.H. Olphert
Reverend B.J. Hamilton	Mrs N. Roberts
Reverend N.A. Hendery	Mr E. Turbott

**Administration Centre**

Anglican Diocese of Waiapu  
 cnr Raffles & Bower Street, Napier, 4140  
 P.O. Box 227, Napier  
 Telephone (06) 835.8230 Fax (06) 835.0680 - E-mail [office@waiapu.com](mailto:office@waiapu.com)

Diocesan Registrar:	Mr Cliff Houston J.P.
Chief Executive Officer,	
Waiapu Anglican Social Services:	Ms E. Andrews, RCpN. B.A. M.N.
Chief Executive Officer, Anglican Care (Waiapu) Ltd:	Mr D. Morrison, C.A.
Ministry Educator:	Reverend O.A. Woodhams
Finance Manager:	Mr B.C. Chamberlain, C.A.

**Diocesan Representatives on General Synod**

2010/2012

The Right Reverend D. Rice	Mrs Shirley Armstrong
The Reverend Jo Crosse	Mr Graeme Elvin
The Reverend Brian Dawson	Michael Heberton (Youth)

**EDUCATIONAL**

**Hereworth School**, Havelock North (Preparatory School for Boys)  
 Te Mata Rd, Box 8074, Havelock North  
 Headmaster, Mr D.R. (Ross) Scrymgeour

**St. Matthew's Primary School**, Hastings  
 Eastbourne Street West, Hastings  
 Principal, Mr T. Anderson T.T.C, Diploma of Teaching

**BOARDS AND COMMITTEES IN THE DIOCESE**

2010/2012

**Standing Committee**

The Right Reverend D Rice  
 The Reverend B.J. Hamilton

The Reverend A.H Czerwonka	Mrs S. Armstrong
The Reverend J.C. Crosse	Mr G. Elvin
The Reverend J.B. Edmundson	Mr H. McBain
The Reverend R.I. Elder	Ms S. Shelton
The Reverend E.C Fairbrother	

**Boards of Nomination for Clerical Appointments**

<b>Bay of Plenty:</b>	Bishop D. Rice, the Reverends J. J. Austing, B. L. Marchant and Mr E. Turbott, Mr K Weame.
<b>Eastland:</b>	Bishop D. Rice, the Reverends L. Briant, P. Davidson and Mrs R. James and Mrs F. White .
<b>Hawke's Bay:</b>	Bishop D. Rice, the Reverends T. C. Harrison and D. J. Woods Mr P. Ashley and Mrs M. Dawson,

**Board of Nominations for Election of Standing Committee**

<b>Bay of Plenty:</b>	The Reverend A.L. Bruce, Miss P. Hales.
<b>Eastland:</b>	The Reverend S.A. McGrory.
<b>Hawke's Bay:</b>	The Reverend Canon T. J Delaney and Mr T Parker.



**Diocesan Ministry Committee**

The Right Reverend D. Rice  
 The Reverend A.W. Bruce  
 The Reverend N.A. Hendery  
 The Reverend Howard Pilgrim  
 The Reverend O.E. Woodhams

The Reverend Canon T.J. Delaney (Chair)  
 The Reverend J. Crosse  
 The Reverend F. Ebbeling  
 Mrs J. Czerwonka  
 Ms S. Shelton  
 Mr B. Watkins

**Diocesan Solicitors:**

Messrs Sainsbury, Logan & Williams, Napier

**Diocesan Auditors:**

BDO Spicers (Hawke's Bay), Napier

**TRUST BOARDS FROM 1.4.09****Hereworth School Trust Board (Incorporated)**

1. Mr S. Beamish
2. Mr D. Todd
3. Mr S.G. Signal

4. Mr Will de Lautour
5. Mr D. Abraham
6. Mr T Hamilton
7. Mr A. Thomas

Representatives: Parent seats 2 & 7 Diocesan seats 1,3,5 Old Boys' Assn 4 & 6

**Auditor:**

Markhams, Hastings

**Secretaries:**

Dent Robertson & Partners

**St. Matthew's Primary School Board of Trustees****Proprietor's Representatives**

Mr N.E. Eagles  
 Mr M. Hames  
 Reverend G.E. Pilgrim

**Parents' Representatives**

Mr B. Greig  
 Mr D. Jamieson  
 Mrs W. Nicoll  
 Mr A. McMinn-Collard  
 Mrs K. Ross.

**Staff Representative**

Mrs M Watson.

**Waiapu Bishopric Endowment Trust**

1. Mr R. Montgomery
2. Mr P. Williams
3. Mr R.A.I. Naim

4. Mr H.R. Verry (Chair)
5. Mr G Laing
6. Mr M Bennett.

**Board Solicitors:**

Messrs Sainsbury, Logan & Williams, Napier

**Auditors:**

BDO, Chartered Accountants & Advisers, Napier

**Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees**

1. Mr R. Montgomery
2. Mr P. Williams
3. Mr R.A.I. Naim

4. Mr H.R. Verry (Chair)
5. Mr G. Laing
6. Mr M. Bennett.

**Board Solicitors:**

Messrs Sainsbury, Logan & Williams, Napier

**Auditors:**

BDO, Chartered Accountants & Advisers, Napier

**Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board**

1. Mrs N. Roberts
  2. Mrs L. Papuni (Chair)
  3. Vacant
- The Right Reverend D. Rice

4. Mrs A Miles
  5. Reverend R.A. Bruere
  6. Reverend A. L. Bruce
- Diocesan Registrar, Mr Cliff Houston.

**Solicitors:**

Messrs Sainsbury, Logan & Williams, Napier

**Auditors:**

BDO, Chartered Accountants & Advisers, Napier

<u>By seat number in</u>	<u>2010</u>	<u>2011</u>	<u>2012</u>
Waiapu Bishopric Endowment Trust	1 & 2	3 & 4	5 & 6
Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees,	1 & 2	3 & 4	5 & 6
Hereworth School Trust Board,	4, 5 & 6	7	1,2,3
St. Matthew's Primary School Board	1, 2 & 3	4 & 5	6 & 7
Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board	1 & 2	3 & 4	5 & 6

**DIOCESAN MEMBERS ON COMMITTEES/COMMISSIONS OF THE  
ANGLICAN CHURCH IN AOTEAROA, NEW ZEALAND AND POLYNESIA – 2009/2010**

Tribunal Under the Church of England	
Empowering Act 1928	The Reverend N.A. Hendery
Council for Ecumenism	The Reverend N. A. Hendery
Standing Committee of Uniting Congregations of Aotearoa, New Zealand	The Reverend N. A. Hendery
Tikanga Pakeha Ministry Council	The Reverend A.W. Bruce
Tikanga Pakeha Liturgical Committee	The Reverend B. R. Dawson
Tikanga Pakeha Mission Council	Mr H McBain.

**DIOCESAN ADVISORY COMMITTEES**

**Diocesan Pension Committee**

The Right Reverend D. Rice	Diocesan Registrar
The Reverend T.C. Harrison.	

**Joint Regional Committees - Anglican Members**

Hawke's Bay	The Rt Reverend D. Rice, Reverend G.E. Pilgrim
Bay of Plenty	The Rt Reverend D. Rice, Reverend A.W. Bruce
Gisborne/East Coast	The Rt Reverend D. Rice, Mr A.J. Hall

**REGIONAL EXECUTIVES**

**Hawke's Bay**

The Right Reverend D. Rice	
The Reverend T. C. Harrison	Mr P. Ashley
The Reverend D. E. King (Chair)	Mrs C. Keating.

*Ex officio:*

The Reverend N. A. Hendery (Bishop's Chaplain).

**Eastland**

The Right Reverend D. Rice	The Reverend S.L. Donald (Chair)
Open to all who would like to attend.	

*Ex officio:*

The Reverend A.W. Bruce (Bishop's Chaplain).

**Bay of Plenty**

The Right Reverend D. Rice	Mrs J. Gregor
The Reverend A.H. Czerwonka	Mr J. Olphert (Chair)
The Reverend E. C. Fairbrother	Mrs Dora Wickham

*Ex officio:*

The Reverend B. J. Hamilton (Vicar-General), Reverend A. W. Bruce (Bishop's Chaplain)

**DIOCESAN ORGANISATIONS**

**ASSOCIATION OF ANGLICAN WOMEN**

President:	Mrs E Crawley
Secretary:	Mrs G Robertshawe
Treasurer:	Mrs J. Harris

ALPHABETICAL LIST OF BISHOPS, PRIESTS AND DEACONS HOLDING LICENCES  
WITHIN THE DIOCESE OF WAIAPU AS AT 30.10.2010

<u>NAME</u>	<u>LICENCE</u>
Rice, David	Bishop of Waiapu
Austing, Jim	Vicar, Opotiki
Barker, Tim	Local Priest, Clive
Blundell, John	Vicar, Taupo
Boardman, Robert	Deacon, West Rotorua Parish
Briant, Lenore	Priest Assistant, Gisborne Parish
Brooker, Dorothy	Associate Priest, Cathedral Parish
Bruce, Adrienne	Bishop's Chaplain for Bay of Plenty & Eastland
Bruce, Arthur	Missioner, Papamoa
Bruere, Robert	Vicar, Whakatane Parish
Chapman, Bill	Community Priest Napier/Hastings RSA's & Puketapu Parish
Cooper, Susan	Deacon, West Rotorua Parish
Crabb, Jan	Deacon Assistant, Mount Maunganui
Cracknell, Pauline	Priest, Hawke's Bay Region
Crawford, Ann	Local Priest, West Rotorua
Crosse, Jo	Priest, Weber
Czerwonka, Alex	Vicar, Rotorua Parish
Davidson, Pat	Priest Assistant, Waikohu Parish
Dawson, Brian	Vicar, Havelock North Parish
Dawson, Kirsten	Priest Assistant, Havelock North Parish
Delaney, Tim	Vicar, Dannevirke Parish
Dewdney, Ruth	Assistant Deacon, Parish of Havelock North
Donald, Stephen	Missioner, East Coast Parish
Dymock, Phil.	Priest Assistant, Waikohu Co-operating Parish
Ebbeling, Fred	Local Priest, Mahora Parish
Edmundson, Joan	Vicar, Waipaoa Parish
Elder, Ron	Priest Assistant, Gisborne Parish
Fairbrother, Eric	Vicar, Otumoetai Parish
Fillary, Frank	Local Deacon, Westshore Parish
Flavell, Heather	Chaplain, Cranford Hospice, Hastings
Flavell, John	Chaplain, HB Prison
Gilpin, Marie	Vicar, Mount Maunganui
Gordon, Lynette	Local Deacon, Mahora Parish
Greenaway, Jim	Priest Assistant, Opotiki Parish
Hamilton, Brian	Vicar-General and Vicar, Te Puke Parish
Hamilton, Joy	Chaplain, Woodford House, Havelock North
Harrison, Trevor	Vicar, St. Augustine's Parish
Hatchard, Christine	Local Priest, West Rotorua
Hebenton, John	National Regional Youth Facilitator
Hendery, Noel	Hawke's Bay Bishop's Chaplain
Howard, Joy	Local Deacon, Westshore
Irving, Mary	Vocational Deacon, Papamoa Mission
Jacobi, Helen	Dean of Waiapu, Vicar of Cathedral Parish
Johnson, Sheila	Local Priest, West Rotorua
Johnston, Susan	Priest, BOP Regional Ministry Resource Team
Keene, Tessa	Association Priest, Whakatane Parish
King, Dorothy	Local Priest, Takapau Parish
Kynoch, Nigel	Local Priest, Westshore Parish
Laver, Jane	Local Deacon, Weber
Lee, Deirdre	Local Priest, Westshore
McGrory, Sheryl	Priest Assistant, Gisborne Parish
McMillan, Rosemary	Local Priest, Woodville Parish
McNeill, Roger	Interregnum Vicar, Riverslea Parish, Hastings
Marchant, Bronwyn	Vicar, Gate Pa Parish

Martin, Maureen	Hospital Chaplain, Gisborne Hospital
Minchin, Joan	Chaplain, Carter House
Mountfort, John	Local Priest, Woodville Parish
Neilson, Dianne	Whakatane Hospital Chaplain
Ngatoro, Frank	Priest Assistant, Waikohu Parish
Pewhairangi, Tamati	Tauranga Hospital Chaplain
Pilgrim, Graeme	Vicar, Hastings Parish
Pilgrim, Howard	Diocesan Theologian
Pirikahu, Pirikahu	Chaplain Assistant, HB Regional Hospital
Potae, Maku	Chaplain, Tongariro/Rangipo Prisons
Ramage, Blake	Vicar, Holy Trinity, Gisborne
Reynolds, Jenny	Local Priest, Edgecumbe/Kawerau Parish
Rowlands, Mary	Local Priest, Takapau Parish
Senior, Richard	Local Priest, Wairoa Parish
Showan, Wendy	Ecumenical Police Chaplain, Bay of Plenty
Smith, Don	Community Priest, Wairoa Local Ministry Team
Speedy, David	Local Priest, Dannevirke Parish
Spence, Richard	Associate Priest, Cathedral Parish
Stewart, Mary	Vocational Deacon, Mahora Parish
Swinburne, Doreen	Vocational Deacon, Mount Maunganui
Tamepo, Emily	Local Priest, Turangi Parish
Tamihere, Don	Community Priest, Holy Trinity, Gisborne
Tapper, Jan	Chaplain, Waiaapu House
Te Kira, Leo	Vicar, Waipukurau
Tovey, John	Associate Priest, All Saints, Taradale
Thompson, Margaret	Associate Priest, Cathedral Parish
Walker, Barbara	Chaplain, HB Regional Hospital
White, Bruce	Community Priest, Eastland Region
Williams, Kath	Associate Priest, Taupo Parish
Williams, Jon	Priest Assistant, Cathedral Parish
Williams, Margaret	Deacon Assistant, Holy Trinity Tauranga Parish
Williamson, Dale	Co-Vicar, Holy Trinity Tauranga Parish
Williamson, Paul	Co-Vicar, Holy Trinity Tauranga Parish
Woodhams, Oenone	Diocesan Ministry Educator
Woods, Di	Vicar, Taradale Parish

THE CLERICAL DIRECTORY CONTAINS FULL DETAILS OF CLERGY QUALIFICATIONS

**ALPHABETICAL LIST OF BISHOPS, PRIESTS AND DEACONS**  
**WITH PERMISSION TO OFFICIATE/LETTER OF AUTHORITY IN THE DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**

<b><u>NAME</u></b>	<b><u>LICENCE</u></b>
Alden, Iris	Letter of Authority
Baker, Canon Cherie	Letter of Authority
Beale, Jenny	Permission to Officiate
Bennett, Bill	Permission to Officiate
Bradley, Margaret	Permission to Officiate
Bradly, Lewis	Permission to Officiate
Brake, Gaelyn	Permission to Officiate
Brown, John	Permission to Officiate
Brown, Ursula	Permission to Officiate
Buchanan, Dermot	Permission to Officiate
Caulton, Hugh	Permission to Officiate
Charlton-Jones, Peter	Permission to Officiate
Clark, Gerald	Permission to Officiate
Clark, Rex	Permission to Officiate
Coughlan, Peter	Permission to Officiate
Cowles, John	Letter of Authority
Crawford, Joyce	Permission to Officiate
Crawshaw, Geoffrey	Letter of Authority
Dalloway, Joan	Permission to Officiate
Davidson, Lex	Letter of Authority
Dinniss, Ann	Permission to Officiate
Duncan, Hamish	Permission to Officiate
Evans, Keith	Letter of Authority
Fitzgerald, Olwen	Permission to Officiate
Fulljames, Jenny	Permission to Officiate
Hickman, Geoff	Permission to Officiate
Hicks, Harry	Permission to Officiate
Hughes, Arthur	Permission to Officiate
Ives, David	Letter of Authority
Kibblewhite, David	Letter of Authority
Malcolmson, Adrienne	Letter of Authority
MacCormick, Joy	Permission to Officiate
Mills, Murray (Bishop)	Permission to Officiate
Moore, Bruce (Bishop)	Permission to Officiate
Neilson, Geoffrey	Permission to Officiate
Nicolas, Pat	Letter of Authority
Reed, Mervyn	Letter of Authority
Robertshawe, Ralph	Letter of Authority
Robertson, Ian	Permission to Officiate
Russell Rosemary	Permission to Officiate
Sanders, John	Permission to Officiate
Scott, Dawn	Permission to Officiate
Sinclair, Ron	Permission to Officiate
St. George, Douglas	Permission to Officiate
St. George, Ruth	Permission to Officiate
Stockbridge, Nelson	Permission to Officiate
Sweeting, Eric	Permission to Officiate
Wakerley, Jim	Permission to Officiate
Walker, Elsie	Letter of Authority
Williams, Kath	Permission to Officiate
Young, Jim	Permission to Officiate

\* Those without specific designation are those clergy living in the Diocese

CHANCELLOR

Mr Evan Turbott

CATHEDRAL  
 CLIVE  
 DANNEVIRKE  
 EAST COAST  
 EDGECUMBE/KAWERAU  
 FLAXMERE  
 GATE PA  
 GISBORNE  
 HASTINGS  
 HAVELOCK NORTH  
 MAHORA  
 MT MAUNGANUI  
 OMOKOROA  
 OPOTIKI  
 OTUMOETAI  
 PAPAMOA MISSION  
 PUKETAPU  
 PORANGAHAU  
 RIVERSLEA  
 ROTORUA  
 ST AUGUSTINE'S  
 TAKAPAU/NORSEWOOD/ORMONDVILLE  
 TAMATEA  
 TARADALE  
 TAUPO  
 TAURANGA  
 TE HAPARA  
 TE PUKE  
 TURANGI  
 WAIKOHU  
 WAIPAOA  
 WAIPAWA  
 WAIPUKURAU  
 WAIROA  
 WEBER  
 WEST ROTORUA  
 WESTSHORE  
 WHAKATANE  
 WOODVILLE

Miss Alison Thomson  
 Mr Tom Libby  
 Mrs Nicola Roberts  
 Mrs Mary Ovenden  
 Mrs Jose Mir  
 Mrs Lorna Astridge  
 Mrs Elizabeth Fahey  
 Mrs Lesley Hawkins  
 Dr Alison Kerr  
 Mr Brian Watkins  
 Ms Glenis Libby  
 Mr James Tubbs

Mrs Shirley Armstrong  
 Ms Susanna Shelton  
 Mr Steve Johnston  
 Mrs Louise Alexander  
 N/A  
 Mr Ian Burson  
 Mrs Carol Gillice  
 Ms Christine Kerr  
 Mr John Waldin  
 Mrs Yvonne Bayford  
 Mrs Jo Shoebridge  
 Mr Ken Rolfe  
 Mr Garth Laing  
 Mr Alan Radcliffe  
 Mr Alex Page  
 Ms Mary Conway

Mr Ray James  
 Mr Tim Parker  
 Mr Peter Ashley  
 Mrs Kathleen Smith  
 Mr Hamish Crosse  
 Mrs Elizabeth Buxton  
 Mrs Jan Marrington  
 Miss Philippa Hales  
 Mr Brian McMillan

AAW  
AAW

Mrs Elizabeth Crawley  
 Mrs Christine Parkes

DIOCESAN YOUTH FACILITATOR  
 BOP YOUTH FACILITATOR  
 HB YOUTH FACILITATOR  
 BOP YOUTH  
 EASTLAND YOUTH  
 HB YOUTH

Mrs Jocelyn Czerwonka  
 Mrs Jo Keogan  
 Mrs Sandi Hall  
 Michael Heberton  
 Brendon Bryon-Kay  
 Joshua Reid

STANDING COMMITTEE  
 STANDING COMMITTEE  
 STANDING COMMITTEE

Mr Graeme Elvin  
 Mr Nick Haslam  
 Mr Hugh McBain

WASSTB

Ms Elizabeth Andrews

\*\*\*\*\*



**PARISH WARDENS FOR 2010**

<u>DISTRICT</u>	<u>VICAR'S WARDEN</u> <u>BISHOP'S WARDEN</u>	<u>PEOPLE'S</u> <u>WARDEN</u>
CATHEDRAL	Mr Basil Brooker	Mrs Marie Knight
CLIVE	Mr Tom Libby	
DANNEVIRKE	Mr Robert Bell	Mr Murray Cushing
EAST COAST	Mrs Mary Ovenden	Miss Buddy Kururangi
EDGECUMBE/KAWERAU	Mrs Jocelyn Coburn	Mrs Barbara Anderson
FLAXMERE	Mr Brian Hobson	Mrs Margaret Taylor
GATE PA	Mrs Maureen Hope	Rev Joyce Crawford
GISBORNE	Mrs Patricia Housden	Mrs Helen Nickerson
HASTINGS	Mrs Sheryl Hilton	Mrs Jo Fletcher
HAVELOCK NORTH	Mrs Robyn Taylor	Mr Patrick Dingemans
MAHORA	Mrs Glenis Libby	Mr Ray Weir
MOUNT MAUNGANUI	Mrs Shirley Shilling	Mr Stan Trotter
OMOKOROA	Mr Ron Harding	Mr Rex Clark
OPOTIKI	Mr Simon	Mrs Miranda Henwood
OTUMOETAI	Mr Evan Turbott	Miss Betty Owen
PAPAMOA	Dr Miranda Churchill	Mrs Betty Atkinson
PORANGAHAU	Mrs Carol Tipene	
PUKETAPU	Mr Robert Master	Mrs Louise Alexander
REPOROA		
RIVERSLEA	Mr Stephen Ellison	Mr Bevan Cottrell
ROTORUA	Mr John Carr	Mr Tim Edwards
ST AUGUSTINE'S	Mr Keith James	Mrs Gerry Wells
TAKAPAU		Mr John Ellison & Mrs Shona de Lautour
TAMATEA		
TARADALE	Mrs Karen Marshall	Mrs Christine Keating
TAUPO	Mrs Mary Grant	Mrs Lesley Cotterill
TAURANGA	Mr Bill Holland	Mrs Barbara Stevens
TE HAPARA		Mrs Christine Miller
TE PUKE	Mr Alex Page	Mrs Dora Wickham
TURANGI	Mr Geoffrey Bell	Mr James Jefferson
WAIKOHU	Mr Brett Wilson	
WAIPAOA		Mrs Avril Jackson
WAIPAWA	Mr Adrian White	Mr Tim Parker
WAIPUKURAU	Mrs Maureen James	Mrs Jennifer Davies
WAIROA	Mrs Sheila Chilvers	Mrs Ann Brownlie
WEBER		
WEST ROTORUA	Mrs Jan Gifford	Mrs Rongo Tahata
WESTSHORE	Mrs Meg Dawson	Mr Tim Richards
WHAKATANE	Mr Alan Kane	Mrs Jenny Mahoney
WOODVILLE	Mrs Brenda Cunningham	Mrs Rona Squires.

\*\*\*\*\*

# Anglican Diocese of Waiapu

**Minutes of the First Session of the 59<sup>th</sup> Synod  
to be held on Saturday 18<sup>th</sup> September and Sunday, 19<sup>th</sup> September, 2010  
at the Gisborne Hotel, cnr Huxley & Tyndall Roads, Kaiti, Gisborne  
commencing at 9.00 a.m.**

\*\*\*\*\*

## WORSHIP

### WELCOME & INTRODUCTION

The Mayor of Gisborne, Mr Meng Foon welcomed delegates to the district and sung to the Synod.

*Rev'd Stephen Donald spoke in reply.*

### INTRODUCTION

The President, the Right Reverend David Rice opened Synod and welcomed members and introduced those new members of Synod who were attending for the first time.

### DECLARATION OF A QUORUM

The Diocesan Registrar confirmed that a quorum was present and the President declared Synod in session.

### PROCEDURAL MOTIONS

The President moved Items 1-2 on the Order Paper:

- i. Establishing Hours of Business
- ii. Procedural Motions

### 1. HOURS OF BUSINESS

That the hours of business of this Synod shall be:-

#### SATURDAY 18 September 2010

##### **Synod**

Morning Session 9.00 am to 12.30 pm

***Morning Tea*** : 10.30 a.m

***Lunch*** : 12.30 p.m.

Afternoon Session 1.15 pm to 4.30 pm

#### SUNDAY 19 September 2010

##### **Synod to resume**

Morning Session 8.30 am to 12.00 am

Afternoon Session 2.00 pm to 4.00 pm.

except that when in the opinion of the President the discussion on any particular item on the Order Paper is almost completed, an extension of time may be allowed for its completion, provided that the sitting finish not later than half an hour after the stated time. Unfinished business will be referred to the Standing Committee.

**Motion Carried**

The President then moved:

‘That the Youth Synod members have speaking rights at this Synod.’

**Motion Carried**

2.

## **SYNOD ARRANGEMENTS**

- a) That the Minutes of the proceedings of the Second Session of the 58th Synod as printed in the 2009 Year Book on pages 10-31 be taken as read and confirmed in accordance with Diocesan Standing Order 8(d).

- b) That the following persons be granted a seat in this Synod with the right to speak:

Archbishop David Moxon  
Archbishop Brown Turei  
Bishop Ngarahu Katene

Hilton Verry, Chair, Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees  
Linda Papuni, Chair, Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board

### Waiapu Anglican Social Services : Members of Senior Team 2010

Karen Fagan	Community Development Adviser,
Molly Pardoe	Manager, Services to Older People, Northern
Jane Roberts	Services Financial Manager
Susi Shaw	Early Childhood Practice Manager, Northern
Dawn Wilson	Community Development Adviser, Northern

- c) That the following Officers be appointed for the First Session of the 59<sup>th</sup> Synod of this Diocese:

Committee Chairperson	Mr Hugh McBain
Committee Deputy Chairperson	Mr Graeme Elvin
Clerical Secretary	Rev Oenone Woodhams
Lay Secretary	Mr Garth Laing
Publicity Officer	Rev Noel Hendery
Timekeeper	Rev Ruth Dewdney

### **GREETINGS**

The President announced greetings from:-

Archbishop David Moxon, Bishop of Diocese of Waikato  
and Right Reverend Philip Richardson, Bishop of Taranaki.  
Diocese of Nelson. Right Reverend Richard Ellena  
Diocese of Dunedin, Right Reverend Kelvin Wright  
Anglican Care Network. Ms Liz Andrews (Chair).

### **APOLOGIES**

#### **Clergy:**

Rev'd Jenny Beale	Tamatea Parish
Rev'd Dorothy Brooker	Cathedral Priest Assistant
Rev'd Bill Chapman	RSA Napier Chaplain
Rev'd Jan Crabbe	Mount Maunganui Parish
Rev'd Kirsten Dawson	St Luke's Havelock North
Rev'd Sandra Johnston	Papamoa Parish
Rev'd Joy Hamilton (noon Sunday)	Woodford House Chaplain
Rev'd Mary Irving	Vocational Deacon, Papamoa
Rev'd Tessa Keene	Whakatane Parish
Rev'd Roger McNeill	Priest in Charge, Riverslea Parish
Rev'd Maureen Martin	Gisborne Hospital Chaplain
Rev'd Tamati Pewhairangi	Tauranga Hospital Chaplain
Rev'd Richard Spence	Cathedral Priest Assistant
Rev'd Doreen Swinburne	Mount Maunganui Parish
Rev'd Bruce White	Tairāwhiti Hospital Chaplain
Rev'd Jon Williams	Cathedral Priest Assistant

#### **Laity:**

Mrs Louise Alexander (Alt Barry Thompson)	Puketapu Parish
Mrs Lorna Astridge	Flaxmere Parish
Mrs Yvonne Bayford	Tamatea Parish
Mr Nick Haslam	Standing Committee
Mr Ray James	Waipaoa Parish
Mr James Tubbs (Alt Tracey Pepper)	Mount Maunganui Parish

The President moved:

That the apologies be accepted

**Motion Carried**

## **PRESIDENTIAL ADDRESS**

**WAIAPU SYNOD Charge 2009**  
**+David Rice, Bishop of Waiapu**  
**Saturday 18 September**

*Tena koutou, tena koutou, tena koutou katoa.*  
*Kia noho a ihowa ki a koutou.*

My third Presidential Address in as many years and Synods in the Diocese of Waiapu; it seems like yesterday that we gathered in Taradale at All Saints for Synod 09. From synod-to-synod, so much has occurred; Waiapu has been enveloped by the vision of “knowing Jesus and making Jesus known” and has shown an increasing heart for mission. And the work of Christ in the Bay of Plenty, Eastland and Hawke’s Bay has been visible in the faith of clergy and laity, young and younger, alike. I wish to simply say, “Thank you” for your work, and yes, your play, and because of the aforementioned “missional focus”, Waiapu will continue to “make Jesus known.”

### **IN MEMORIUM**

Winsome McConnochie, Priest at Westshore Parish, Napier; Margaret Kirby of St James, Mahora; Selwyn Harrison, father of Trevor Harrison; Frank Walker, father of Barbara Walker; Winifred Ginders, mother of Adrienne Bruce; Lorrie Pilgrim, Mother of Graeme Pilgrim; Mac Walker, husband of Elsie Walker; Ian White, Waipaoa Parish; Lois Henderson, Southern/Central Hawke’s Bay; Mervyn Reed (retired priest), of Whakatane; Joan Reed, wife of Mervyn; Elizabeth Turbott, mother of Evan Turbott.

We also remember Primate and Archbishop Jabez Bryce of Tikanga Pasefika.

### **CLERGY MOVEMENTS AND ANNOUNCEMENTS OF MOVEMENTS AND ORDINATIONS SINCE THE LAST HINOTA**

- Jan Tapper appointed as Chaplain at Waiapu House, Havelock North.
- Susan Cooper ordained into the Diaconate at West Rotorua Parish.
- Bob Boardman ordained into the Diaconate at West Rotorua Parish.
- Jo Crosse resigned from her role as Hawke’s Bay Youth Facilitator.
- Harry Hicks stepped down as Interregnum Vicar of Holy Trinity, Gisborne.
- Oenone Woodhams appointed as Diocesan Ministry Educator having served at St Luke’s Havelock North as an Assistant Priest.
- Blake Ramage became Vicar of Holy Trinity, Gisborne.
- Joy Hamilton appointed Chaplain of Woodford House, coming from the Waikato Diocese.
- Wayne Thornton left the Diocese as Vicar of Riverslea, Hastings, for a new position as Vicar in the Blenheim parish.
- Roger McNeil appointed as Interregnum Vicar at Riverslea, Hastings.
- Erice Fairbrother stepped down from her role as Southern/Central Hawke’s Bay Regional Ministry Convenor to become Vicar at St John’s Parish, Otumoetai, Tauranga.

- Jack Papuni resigned from his role as Eastland Regional Ministry Convenor to work full-time as Enabler with Tairāwhiti.
- John Heberton resigned from his position as Anglican Youth Network Facilitator.
- Noel Hendery's position of Napier/Hastings Regional Ministry Convenor changed to Bishop's Chaplain of the Hawke's Bay Region.
- Wally Te Ua resigned from his position as Chaplain at Gisborne Hospital.
- Adrienne Bruce's position of BOP Regional Ministry Convenor changed to Bishop's Chaplain of Eastland and the BOP regions.
- Maureen Martin appointed as Chaplain at Gisborne Hospital.
- Ruth Dewdney ordained into the Diaconate, becoming a Deacon Assistant at St Luke's, Havelock North.
- John Tovey appointed as Associate Priest at All Saints, Taradale, moved from the Wellington Diocese.
- Sande Ramage steps down from her role as Chaplain at Iona Girl's School, Havelock North.
- Marie Gilpin has announced she will retire as Vicar of Mt Maunganui Parish, the Christmas Day Service is to be her last service
- In addition, Bishop Winston Halapua was installed as Primate and Archbishop of Tikanga Pasefika.

***A Broad Ecclesiastical Brush Stroke of the Year-that-was..... Acknowledgements, Reminiscences, and Vision ahead.....***

The Diocese of Waiapu has, what I would call, a "living pattern of life" that is to say, there is a clear "liturgical" manner in which we grow as church. This pattern includes a number of occasions, "gatherings" which occur with some frequency throughout the year. I wish to make comment about them in this charge.

**CLERGY DAYS**

Throughout the course of the year, clergy assembled in our three regions for worship, for conversation, for training and formation, and for sharing thoughts and ideas. This year, clergy have presented on these occasions thereby offering their expertise to colleagues and, I would suggest, modelling a "teaching ministry" which is absolutely vital to growing a "missional church." As a result, I believe clergy are getting to know and to trust one another more deeply, as well as feeling empowered to offer their own particular area of theological expertise to one another and their respective community of faith. I wish to thank our Bishop's Chaplains, Noel Hendery and Adrienne Bruce, for co-ordinating these collegial occasions and to each presenter, thank you for your thought and effort and the example you provide.

**WARDEN'S MEETINGS**

I have said on occasion since my arrival in Waiapu, "One of the truly wonderful opportunities my friend and predecessor initiated was Warden's Meetings. These are amongst the best gatherings in our diocese." I have observed in my previous two dioceses that the senior lay-people of our church, namely our Wardens, had little-to-no relationship with Archdeacons (our Bishop's Chaplains), Ministry Educators, Registrars and, in particular Bishops. Now this is not intended to serve as an indictment against those two dioceses on the mid-to-lower part of the south island, it is however, my attempt to give thanks for an opportunity in Waiapu for the aforementioned relationships to be encouraged



and grown. I believe this diocese is endeavouring to foster what I would call “a theological attitude and ethos” and that is, “being a part of the larger whole.” Said another way, we are the Body of Christ and we must rely upon, thereby know and trust, the other parts/participants of said Body. Our Warden’s Meetings are an ideal example where Brothers and Sisters in Christ, Bishop’s Chaplains, Ministry Educator, Registrar, Bishop and Wardens alike, work and grow together.

### **BISHOP’S CHAPLAINS**

It would be inordinately remiss of me to proceed without thanking Noel and Adrienne for their devotion and faithfulness to God, to their diocese and to their bishop. I wish to say on a very personal note, this “Episcopal Ministry” more accurately “our Episcopal Ministry” would not be possible without your work throughout Waiapu. So Bishop’s Chaplains, thank you. The change of Regional Ministry Convenor to Bishop’s Chaplain wasn’t simply a shift in nomenclature or title; it was and is a serving of notice that BCs must be a natural extension of “Episcopal Ministry,” in fact, we all share in this ministry. They are to be the first point of contact; and it is essential that Noel and Adrienne are available, as I am available through them. This availability must be extended to all clergy and laity in our communities of faith throughout this “land of abundant waters.” So whether you are serving in a Vicar-led context or a Local Shared Ministry or in a Mission or Chaplaincy context, please take these relationships very seriously as we grow “Christ’s Work in the World.”

### **VICAR GENERAL**

Regardless of the decision of this Diocesan Synod concerning the Model of Episcopacy for the Diocese of Waiapu, I want to suggest that there are potentially significant ways in which the Vicar General could act on behalf of the Diocesan Bishop or Bishops. Of course the same could hold true for Bishop’s Chaplains or whomever the Diocesan asks to represent his office. I believe in order for this to occur, Waiapu must consider changes in expectations and behaviour. In this Diocese of 39,000 square kilometres, it is not possible, certainly not sustainable, not-to-mention healthy for one person to “front up” for all occasions, events and meetings. Waiapu, I would suggest, must consider ways in which one member of the Christ’s Body can represent and serve another, and again, I think the Vicar General could be better utilized in this respect.

### **DIOCESAN MINISTRY EDUCATOR**

I want to take this opportunity to acknowledge the work of our Diocesan Ministry Educator, Oenone Woodhams. Oenone has made a wonderful start and continues to make her way around Waiapu developing relationships and fortifying an understanding that ministry education involves clergy and laity alike. Oenone, as I have said to you, I am thoroughly convinced that God has called you to this particular ministry.

### **DIOCESAN THEOLOGIAN**

As we continue to grow the Vision of Waiapu, it is important to thank those who are working to ensure that said vision translates into action. Our Diocesan Theologian deserves such gratitude. Howard Pilgrim is providing a model of training and formation which serves as a substantial foundation for our vision. We hope to develop and nurture an environment of growth and learning which is delivered locally and regionally by those who reside there. In order for the Diocese of Waiapu to grow missionally, we must consider this aspect of our vision with significant seriousness. To frame it quite simply, in order to grow, we must commit ourselves to an environment where study and theological development, and growing our understanding of our faith, is fostered. I believe the ongoing evolution of a School of Ministry will help us answer that call to missional growth. Howard, again, I want to take this opportunity to thank you for your contribution to that visionary development.

### **DIOCESAN REGISTRAR**

This Presidential Charge would be incomplete without an acknowledgement of our Registrar, Cliff Houston, and our Diocesan Staff. Cliff, you and the Diocesan Staff continue to serve Waiapu often “behind the ecclesiastical scenes.” The Diocesan Office has

experienced significant change this year and a substantial learning curve has been encountered by all. I know that everyone in the office is committed to serving Waiapu in the best way possible. Cliff, to you and the Diocesan Staff, thank you for your service and ministry.

### **CATHEDRAL DEAN**

Waiapu Cathedral is the heart of the Diocese and the beating of Waiapu's Heart is most evident during liturgical occasions like: the Commissioning of Youth Interns, Ordination Services, a Service for Art Deco, a Memorial for a fallen police officer, a teaching Eucharist in Te Reo, and this list only scratches the liturgical surface. I want to thank Dean Helen Jacobi and her Staff and the faithful Cathedral Regulars for ensuring that the Heart of Waiapu continues to beat and offers life.

### **DIOCESAN YOUTH FACILITATOR AND REGIONAL YOUTH FACILITATORS**

To put it simply, I believe the future of the church rests with the ministry you provide, now don't feel pressure. One of the reasons Ministry with Under-40's figures so prominently in our Diocesan Vision is because, if for no other reason, this Church must begin to recruit and call and nurture and form and affirm our future leaders. Moreover, we cannot be a healthy Church if our youth aren't involved, aren't visible, aren't leading, and aren't growing. And so I wish to express my gratitude for the work of Jocelyn, Jo, Sandy, Frank, Jo and Sheila. Thank you for modelling a ministry for which each of us must be responsible.

### **BISHOP'S PA**

I would not find my destination, if she didn't point me in the right direction. I would not have a destination, if she didn't arrange and co-ordinate my reason to go. This Presidential Address would be sorely lacking if I didn't thank Belinda Barnhill, my PA. Thank you, Belinda. Thank you for devising ways so that Episcopacy can be possible amid such a vast landscape.

### **DIOCESAN VISION**

At Clergy Conference this year I offered a Charge. I used this Charge as a way to launch a Vision, "a collated vision" for the Diocese of Waiapu. I have spent the last two years hearing your stories, listening to your concerns, acknowledging and celebrating your thoughts and ideas, and of course, praying with you that God would give us vision. I believe this Vision, "a collated vision" is the result. And so I have preached this vision and asked that everyone do the same. Our vision is simply this: We are here "to know Jesus and to make Jesus known." I believe this is central to, in some instances, becoming a missional church, and in others, building upon being a missional church. Brothers and sisters, the basic point and premise is simply this: if we are not here to grow, if we are not here to serve, if we are not to be Christ's Work in the world, then why are here? As I have said since preaching this vision, "Church, God is out there waiting for us, we must go out there and find God."

### **THEOLOGICAL TASK FORCE**

To refresh your collective memory, during Synod 08 in Mt Manganui, I suggested the development of a 'relatively' short-term Theological Task Force. This group of laity and clergy from our three regions would consider issues pertaining to the Theology of Ordination, the Ministry of the Laity, and Representation to Synods and Electoral Colleges. This group has invested an enormous amount of time and energy and certainly travel to this two year process. And the results of this group's work will be made available to this Synod. I do wish to say here, I believe that the ultimate formula used by Waiapu for determining who attends Diocesan Synods and Electoral Colleges will be informed by the work of this group. However, it was never the intent of the Theological Task Force to construct such a formula, in a word, it was this group's hope to provide a theological statement which would offer framework for that ultimate decision. I wish to take this opportunity to thank everyone for their contribution: Brian Hamilton, Susanna Shelton, Erice Fairbrother, Marie Gilpin,

Mary Rowlands, Meg Dawson, Howard Pilgrim, Oenone Woodhams, Bonnie Heberton, Phil Dymock, Blake Ramage and Robert Bruere.

### **STANDING COMMITTEE**

Governance for the Diocese of Waiapu is an absolutely vital ministry. Standing Committee is Synod-out-of-Synod-or-Session, thus, again, the significance of this ministry cannot be measured. I simply wish to take this opportunity to thank all those who served on Standing Committee last year, please know, your contribution and ministry has been greatly valued.

### **DIOCESAN MINISTRY COMMITTEE**

In some respects, the particular responsibilities of DMC continue to evolve and I want to suggest that this movement in responsibility is a healthy model of ministry for the church. I have often said, "The models of ministry we now experience may only have a 'shelf-life' of five years." I believe the most significant responsibility set before DMC is ensuring that the "Vision for the Diocese of Waiapu has legs." Said another way, DMC will be very much involved in suggesting ways in which parishes can develop measureable outcomes and achievable goals as we take seriously living missionally, "knowing Jesus and making Jesus known."

### **WAIAPU LEADERSHIP TEAM**

I have developed an advisory group which is something of an "Episcopal Think-Tank." This group has met twice since Clergy Conference and the plan is to meet four times a year. We have discussed a broad range of issues: Development of Covenant Conversations, a Theology of Reserved Sacrament and, Ways in which our Diocesan Vision might translate into active mission, to name a few. This group includes: Bishop's Chaplains (Noel Hendery and Adrienne Bruce), Ministry Educator (Oenone Woodhams), Chair of DMC (Tim Delaney), Diocesan Theologian (Howard Pilgrim), Cathedral Dean (Helen Jacobi), Youth Facilitator (Jocelyn Czerwonka), Vicar General (Brian Hamilton), and Former RMC (Eric Fairbrother).

This is by no means a comprehensive list of Diocesan Bodies or Partnership Bodies, for instance, I have not mentioned Diocesan Board of Trustees or Anglican Care. These two bodies are extremely important to the life of Waiapu. To all involved in these ministries and any others, thank you.

### **YEAR LONG YOUTH INTERNSHIPS**

An-Ecclesiastical-Gap-Year, a Possible-Pre-Curacy, or a year of discernment and experience, regardless of the language, 2010 has thus far been an extraordinary year for our three Youth Interns, Michael Heberton, Emma Hocking and Josh Reid, as well as, for the Diocese of Waiapu. These three wonderful young adults have been involved in the life of parishes throughout our three regions, they have been involved with Social Services, they have been involved in the life of the Diocese, and they have been involved in the life of our Provincial Church. In addition, Michael, Emma and Josh have engaged in academic work through long distance education and endeavoured to maintain and develop social lives. It has been quite an extraordinary year indeed. As I deliver this Presidential Address, our interns are in their final placement for the year, I wish you the very best as you conclude your experience. On a personal note, I have enjoyed the opportunity to spend time with you throughout the year. I am confident that this Church and the Diocese of Waiapu will benefit from the great things which will occur in your lives. Lastly, I wish to thank Jocelyn Czerwonka and many others for their work invested prior to and during this internship year. This is an absolutely wonderful Diocesan Ministry and one I hope will continue for years to come.

### **NATIONAL YOUTH FORUM**

This year, Waiapu hosted National Youth Forum and suffice it to say, certainly from this Bishop's perspective, based on the calibre of young people assembled; the future of our Church is full of promise. Again, I wish to acknowledge the work and ministry of our Youth



Ministry Facilitators: Jocelyn, Jo, Sandy, Frank, Jo and Sheila. And I ask of us all that we continue to explore ways in which we can build relationships with the youth in our respective communities and prepare our next generation for leadership. This is an essential part of our vision; this is an essential part of our future.

### **TOP PARISH**

This Diocesan Weekend for Youth gets bigger and bigger each time out. This year, more parishes were involved than ever and even parishes outside Waiapu participated. I want to suggest, as we have experienced with growing numbers attending Parachute each year, our young people really enjoy getting together. It seems to me, as we explore ways in which we can develop youth ministry and youth leadership throughout Waiapu, these significant events, Parachute, Top Parish, Youth Synod, and the like, provide enormous opportunities to live out our vision as it pertains to Ministry with Under-40's. Thank you to everyone involved in this important ministry and all who give time and effort to Top Parish.

### **PROPOSED MODEL OF MINISTRY FOR CENTRAL/SOUTHERN HAWKES BAY**

Is it a traditional Vicar-Led Model? Or is it a somewhat recent (last thirty years) Local Shared Ministry Model? The answer to both of these questions is a resolute, "No." The model of ministry proposed for Central/Southern Hawkes Bay is a new proposition altogether. It is a regional model of ministry which is predicated on two basic premises.

Firstly, if we don't change and truly give of ourselves, and our resources and our effort to acting missionally, then we will die. And secondly, if we don't change and start relying upon one another, (being a part of the whole) sharing of ourselves, our resources and our effort, then we will die. So the model of ministry proposed for this part of our Diocese has been formed and developed, as has our Diocesan Vision, with a view and intent of "knowing Jesus and making Jesus known" in all that we do. If we are holding on to what it is that we think we have, namely clinging to and sustaining business-as-usual-*status-quo*, then chances are death is not too terribly far away. But if we are asking the questions of our community, those within and beyond our church doors, that Jesus asked, "What is it that I can do for you?" then chances are, we are thinking and living missionally. And, I say with confidence, the result will be growth, in other words, we will live. I truly believe this model of ministry will be one of the many ways in which Waiapu will answer God's call to "make Jesus known."

### **SOCIAL SERVICES**

Since our last hinota, two experiences serve as highlights for me and they both involve Social Services. The first was during the 20<sup>th</sup> Anniversary Celebration of Te Hapara Whanau Aroha Centre in Gisborne. A car and van, which I had the pleasure of blessing, were gifted on the day to the centre and I'm not sure I have ever witnessed such genuine gratitude and equally sincere celebration in my life. And secondly and most recently, I joined with Pihopa Rahu Katene of Te Hui Amorangi o te Manawa o te Wheke and Joe Le'ota representing Tikanga Pasifika, in blessing Wai O Uru Village in Papamoa. On this extraordinary occasion, there was waiata-and himene-a-plenty, there was planting of three trees symbolizing partnership, there were speeches, and there was this lad who absolutely "stole-the-show," playing in the mud of Wai O Uru. The opening of Wai O Uru represents the completion and the beginning of an enormous amount of work, congratulations to everyone involved. I wish to thank the Social Services Trust Board, I want to thank Liz Andrews, I want to thank the Social Services Senior Team and Staff, and I want to thank everyone involved in Social Services throughout Waiapu, not only in Te Hapara and Papamoa, but in many place, around and through this Diocese. I thank God, that through Social Services, "we are making Jesus known."

### **SOCIAL JUSTICE COMMISSION**

Waiapu's Social Justice Commission continues to endeavour to raise awareness concerning the plight of many of our brothers in sisters located not only in Waiapu but beyond. The pamphlet, *Waiapu Families in Debt* is one of the examples of the ways in which we want you, the people of Waiapu, to not only be aware of the circumstances surrounding many in our communities but to be involved so that those circumstances and those communities improve and become healthier and safer and more hopeful. Please take the time to read this pamphlet and think how you can be a part of positive change.

### **TE HAKARI TAPU IN WAIAPU CATHEDRAL**

One of the ways in which we live in and through the Diocese Vision in the place of the *tangata te whenua* is by using Te Reo. Over the last few weeks, John Flavell has facilitated an "Instructional Eucharist" in Te Reo at Waiapu Cathedral. Maori and Pakeha have attended and it is Dean Helen's intention that a DVD be made as a teaching tool for parishes throughout the Diocese. I believe there are many ways in which we can build on the already rich *Tikangu Rua* relationship which exist between Diocese and Hui Amorangi. I would suggest developing our use of Te Reo is a way of honouring that important relationship.

### **REGIONAL CONFERENCES AND OTHER REGIONAL AND DIOCESAN MEETINGS**

I want to suggest that reviewing the ways in which we gather as Diocese must be frequent and certainly honest. I am convinced, for instance, that Regional Conferences should remain an important feature for Waiapu. However, I think it is essential that we seek ways to foster better conversation, to encourage enriched and shared responsibility, and to ensure that we're not simply meeting because that's what we've done in the past. I want Synod to know that I am committing myself to make certain that all of our gatherings, including Regional Conferences, have real purpose, and that real purpose leads to making a real difference.

### **WAIAPU NEWS**

I am convinced and remain willing to debate that Waiapu News remains the best offering of "ecclesiastical journalism" this Church knows. In fact, the Diocese of Auckland has recently produced a magazine "pinching" our format thereby substantiating my observation. And the Good News is we have a problem, each time we prepare for a new edition of WN, many of the stories are placed on the "proverbial shelf" until the next edition as there is simply not enough space. And the Good News continues, ever-increasingly, laity and clergy throughout Waiapu want to tell their stories, stories of hope and service and celebration, again, there's only so much space, what an absolutely wonderful problem to have. I want to take this opportunity thank all contributors to WN, I want to thank those who comprise the WN Team, that group of people who choreograph and co-ordinate. And lastly and most definitely not leastly, let me be really clear, without the dedication and expertise of our Editor, I shouldn't think WN would have any life at all. And so, from the people of the Diocese of Waiapu, thank you Noel.

### **SOCIAL-NETWORKING-CYBER-CHURCH**

An integral component of our Diocesan Vision is, as I've mentioned, Ministry with Under-40's. One of the ways in which we have answered this priority is through the launching of, what I believe to be, this Church's first Social-Networking-Cyber-Church. OMG is the brainchild of Blake Ramage and Paul Hughes and the positive response, by people from all-over-the-world, has been immediate and confirming, and, well, in a word, staggering. So, continue to go to [OMG.org.nz](http://OMG.org.nz) and invite others in your "contact list" to do the same.

### **BACK-TO-CHURCH-SUNDAY**

I have said on occasion, B2CS is part of the “Bishop’s Cunning Plan” that is to say, I have suggested that B2CS is as much about talking about our faith with others, and inviting others to share what is important to us, as it is about increasing our numbers in church. My two B2CS experiences would confirm that some are talking about their faith, and some are inviting others to experience what is important to them. Thus, I would submit, my cunning plan is working.

### **CURSILLO LAUNCH 2011**

The number of Cursillistas in Waiapu has increased exponentially this year as a result of several “making their Cusillo” in Wellington. It is the hope and intent of Cursillistas in Waiapu, including your Bishop, to see Cursillo introduced and gifted to our Diocese in 2011. Please watch this space.

### **AUSTRALIAN BISHOP’S CONFERENCE**

Earlier this year, it was my turn and yes, my pleasure, to attend the Australian Bishop’s Conference in Perth. I actually quite valued the experience as it allowed me to talk about new models of and ideas for ministry with my colleagues “across the ditch.” Equally, I was able to hear about the diverse work taking place in this large province. Interestingly enough, the Australian Bishops were most fascinated by our Youth Internship Programme as well as the Model of Ministry proposed for Central/Southern Hawkes Bay. This was of little surprise as much of our Church seems to be exploring ways in which we can develop youth leadership and ways in which new models of missional ministry can be developed amid a sometimes tired landscape. The trip was also valuable because it allowed me to spend considerable time with Jo Kopapa, also a guest, who is now the Archbishop of Papua New Guinea.

### **DIOCESAN VISITATION TO PAPUA NEW GUINEA**

As you are aware, recently, Hugh McBain and I spent a week in PNG, primarily, in the Diocese of Popondetta. We are providing a report for this hinota, suffice it to say for this address, and I know I can speak for Hugh, we were shown extraordinary hospitality and generosity whilst in PNG and it was an experience we will not soon forget. As far as a prospective “formal relationship” is concerned, I believe considerable conversation should occur before that decision is made.

### **BISHTUBE**

This year, with the help of our “IT Guy” Paul Hughes, Waiapu launched Bishtube. Bishtube is an audio/visual *ad clerum* which allows your Bishop to address concerns, share ideas, instigate discussion, etc. with Clergy, in a twenty-first-century-manner. Interestingly enough, a number of Bishops in Aotearoa and Australia have contacted me wanting to know more about Bishtube.

### **SCHOOL CHAPLAIN’S CONFERENCE**

Several months ago I spent the day with around fifty School Chaplains and Teachers of Religious Instruction at Kopua. We spent most of our time engaging in “open conversation” concerning many of the issues facing those involved in this specialized Ministry. The most disconcerting aspect of this conversation involved the distance, most of the chaplains and teachers experienced, from their respective Dioceses, Bishops and Churches.

### **CHAPLAINCY SURVEY**

This year, Jim Greenaway (former Chair of WASSTB), Laureen Sutherland (Anglican Care), Arthur Bruce (Papamoa Missioner and WASSTB Member) and I, interviewed Chaplains across our Diocese. These conversations confirmed the aforementioned concern expressed by Chaplains at Kopua. In many instances, if not all, Chaplains, whether in



Aged Care contexts or Hospitals or Schools, don't have the support required from Diocese, Bishop or Parishes. I want to suggest that we have a significant number of relationships which deserve our attention and an enormous amount support is yet to be developed in this important area of missional ministry.

### **HERMENEUTICS HUI**

Since our last Synod, representatives from Waiapu, clergy and laity, attended the third Hermeneutics Hui. We should call it HH3A as the final hui, 3B, takes place next year. To refresh your memory, the purpose of the hui was designed to encourage dialogue concerning the ways in which we interpret scripture. The hui was initiated by Archbishop David Moxon as a result of conversations, or often, non-conversations on the subject of Human Sexuality. I want to thank those from Waiapu who have engaged in these important hui.

### **RESPONSE TO OUR BROTHERS AND SISTERS IN CHRISTCHURCH AND CANTERBURY**

Last week, we initiated a Diocesan-wide appeal for those who are endeavouring to put their lives back together as the result of the Christchurch earthquake. I want to seize this opportunity to encourage us in this place to give generously to that appeal. And with equal importance, let us remember our brothers and sisters in our prayers.

### **PROVINCIAL PORTFOLIO**

I continue my work as the Chair of the Council on Ecumenism for our Church. And I must say, I look forward to exploring ways in which, for instance, the Covenant between Anglicans and Methodists can come to life. In addition, my work as the Youth Bishop continues to be rewarding. I truly enjoy watching the Three Tikanga relationships grow amongst the young people of our Church. These provincial responsibilities do require time of me outside of Waiapu, however if we take seriously "being a part of a larger whole" then that time away isn't really time away at all.

### **ON A PERSONAL NOTE**

I want to conclude by saying to Tracy, Ian, Zoe, (Ginny and Lexi [our Golden Retrievers]), the extent to which I am able to offer leadership to the Diocese of Waiapu is possible because of your love and support and understanding and flexibility and the fact that you share this vision too. I love you very much and thank you for loving me particularly when I am far away.

And so, E te whanau a te Karaiti,

Blessings to the Diocese of Waiapu, Blessings to each of us we grow together, Blessings as we build this vision, God's Vision, Blessings as we "know Jesus and make Jesus known."

Arohanui

The Right Reverend David Rice  
Bishop of Waiapu

Moved: Rev Brian Hamilton

'That the President be congratulated on his address and that it be printed in the proceedings of Synod.'

**Motion Carried**

## INTRODUCTION OF BILLS

The President declared the following Bills be read for the first time:-

**A Bill intituled "A Bill to amend Canon 3 of the Diocesan Synod".**

Moved: Very Rev'd Dr Helen Jacobci      Seconded: Ms Susanna Shelton

\* \* \*

**Motion Carried**

**A Bill intituled "A Bill to amend All Diocesan Canons".**

Moved: Mr Hugh McBain                      Seconded: Mr Graeme Elvin

\* \* \*

**Motion Carried**

**A Bill intituled “A Bill to amend Canon 1 of Parishes”.**

Moved: Mr Hugh McBain                      Seconded:      Rev'd Brian Dawson.

\*\*\*

**Motion Carried**

**A Bill intituled “A Bill to amend Canon 18 of Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board”**

Moved: Mr Hugh McBain                      Seconded: Mr Graeme Elvin

• • •

**Motion Carried**

**A Bill intituled “A Bill to amend Canon 1 of Parishes & Canon 7 of Ordained Ministry Appointments”**

Moved: Rev'd Brian Dawson      Seconded:      Very Rev'd Dr Helen Jacobi

↓ ↓

**Motion Carried**

The President moved that the second reading be heard later in the day.

**Motion Carried**

## SYNOD MOTIONS

## **STANDING COMMITTEE ELECTION**

The President directed the election of:-

5 Clergy members

5 Lay members

to represent the Synod on the Standing Committee for a two year term.

The Board of Nomination for Standing Committee membership presented to Synod their recommendations of members to comprise Standing Committee for next two years.

Members of the Board of Nomination are:-

Clergy

Rev Arthur Bruce	Bay of Plenty
Rev Sheryl McGrory	Eastland
Rev Tim Delaney	Hawke's Bay

Lay

Philippa Hales	Bay of Plenty
Tim Parker	Hawke's Bay

The names of those nominated by the Regional Conferences for election to Standing Committee were as follows:-

	<u>Clergy</u>	<u>Lay</u>
Bay of Plenty	Rev Alex Czerwonka Rev Eric Fairbrother Rev Paul Williamson	Shirley Armstrong Graeme Elvin Susanna Shelton
Eastland	Rev Ron Elder Rev Joan Edmundson	
Hawke's Bay	Very Rev Dr Helen Jacobi Rev Brian Dawson Rev Jo Crosse.	Hugh McBain Brian Watkins

Members of Synod considered the names submitted by the Board of Nominations and on the motion of the President the Right Reverend David Rice the following names were considered:

	<u>Clergy</u>	<u>Lay</u>
Bay of Plenty	Rev Alex Czerwonka Rev Eric Fairbrother	Shirley Armstrong Graeme Elvin Susanna Shelton
Eastland	Rev Ron Elder Rev Joan Edmundson	
Hawke's Bay	Rev Jo Crosse	Hugh McBain

The Registrar explained the process of voting in houses.

Clarification was requested on the number of lay people required.

The Diocesan Registrar explained that there is a need for a minimum of one lay person from each region. However no lay nomination had been received from Eastland. In the circumstances Nick Haslam would remain as Eastland Lay Representative until his resignation is received and then Standing Committee will appoint a lay person to replace him.

Members of the Board of Nomination explained the careful consideration that had been given to nominees.

Moved: Tim Parker

Seconded: Evan Turbott

Synod affirm Shirley Armstrong, Graeme Elvin, Susanna Shelton, Hugh McBain as lay members of Standing Committee.

**Motion Carried (lay members)**

Moved: Rev Arthur Bruce

Seconded: Rev. Bronwyn Marchant

Synod affirm Reverends Alex Czerwonka, Erice Fairbrother, Ron Elder, Joan Edmundson and Jo Cross as clergy members of Standing Committee.

**Motion Carried (clergy members)**

**OVERSEAS MISSIONS**

**Motion:**

**(1) Mr Hugh McBain**

**(2) Rev Brian Hamilton**

**a) That the report of on Missions be received.**

**b) That Synod set the mission giving target for 2011 at \$185,000.**

*Hugh thanked everyone from the parishes who have supported missions. We keep raising our target and exceeding it and says something about this diocese. Thanks to*

*AAW for work they do and congratulate Elizabeth Crawley on her election as National President. We don't take this money for granted, you will hear from Canon Robert Kereopa shortly. Hugh invited every parish to send someone to mission conference next year.*

*The President congratulated the Diocese for meeting this target.*

**Motion Carried**

*Hugh McBain also spoke to report on visit to PNG by Bishop David and Hugh McBain. A lot depends on relationship built up between Bishops. Diocesan infrastructure in Popondetta was weak and there was difficulty managing projects.*

*Impressed by Newton Theological College where priests are trained. Provincial college. Felt more comfortable with dealing with provincial leadership than diocesan leadership. Through our contribution we are contributing about \$17,000 to Popondetta. In future we should look for funding outside as a special project rather than having it locked in to the Diocesan budget.*

*Spoke about various experiences and gave a brief powerpoint presentation.*

*Bishop David –The recommendations we are making are as per the end of the report on the last page. There are three recommendations as written in report.*

Moved by the President:

The recommendations contained in the report be adopted and that we continue to pray for the relationship.

**Motion Carried**

*Hugh McBain – introduced and welcomed Canon Robert Kereopa – Chair of Board of Missions. Canon Robert Kereopa, Executive Officer of the NZ Anglican Missions Board addressed the Synod*

*Canon Robert Kereopa*

*Thanks to the Diocese of Waiapu and Bishop David and Hugh.*

*He spoke about the possibility of establishing a missionary base in PNG. Partner church in our own backyard – poorest in terms of resources. Steve Maina, head of NZ CMS says they are 30 years behind Africa. Suggestion of considering provincial relationship commended.*

*He discussed partnerships with. Solomon Islands which remember the connection with NZ strongly and have requested further team visits.*

*Annual Report 2009 – growing in mission and partnership hope it becomes a trend.*

*Three emergency appeals in 2009 – Fiji floods, Gaza war, Samoan Tsunami  
Poverty Project appeal for Carpenter's Kids*

*Strategic plan – 2010 – 2014 Shaping the church for mission*

*Bishop David thanked Canon Robert for his address.*

*Rev'd Robert Bruere – Whakatane – want to remember missionaries Mervyn and Joan from our parish who have died, in memory we will be fundraising for a tractor for Tanzania.*

### **SOCIAL INEQUALITY (All 3 Regions)**

**Motion:**

**(1) Rev Brian Dawson**

**(2) Rev Jo Crosse**

**'That this Synod, noting the disturbing statistical evidence of New Zealand's inequality gap, and noting our Waiapu areas of Hawke's Bay, Eastland and Bay of Plenty present the worst statistics for low incomes and unemployment, poor housing, low education achievements, poor health (notably rates of smoking and suicide) and high levels of violent crime, urge the Standing Committee with the Diocesan Social Justice Task Force to work with our Tikanga partners, Tairāwhiti and Te Manawa o te Wheke, to;**

- (a) Support political advocacy for policies that can lead to a more equal society;**
- (b) Foster a vision of social cohesion that can improve the quality of life for everyone**
- (c) Encourage clergy and Church leaders to challenge unhealthy consumerism and seek opportunities for sustainable economic growth;**
- (d) Encourage our communities, local bodies and central Government in dealing with the causes of poverty.'**

### ***Explanatory Note:***

*It is now well documented that New Zealand is now one of the most unequal countries in the developed world, and as the gap between the rich and the poor continues to grow, so do the social problems in our Society grow as a consequence. To quote Bishop Richard Randerson in his article in Taonga – 'Dramatic new research shows that New Zealand's preoccupation with cutting taxes may reflect a social malaise that is crippling many of our citizens'.*

*Rev'd Brian Dawson – Havelock North. Challenge is for us to heed the Gospel call. We live in part of country where the gap is disturbingly wide. How as a church do we face up to that when most churches are filled with those who have. Challenges for us as a church. What it means to live a life based on the Gospel values. I move the motion as writ.*

*Rev'd Jim Greenaway – Opotoki and Whakatane  
Amendments to give this motion some teeth.*

- 1. After the words Manawa o te wheke insert the words and the iwi and hapu of our regions Need to work with them the locals of the area, need to start the conversation with them then tikanga Maori will back us*
- 2. Add e) To produce an action plan for the synod of 2011 for points of engagement with regions*
- 3. Add f) To monitor progress and responses and report to synods 2011 – 2014  
Let's make this a three year process. In this diocese inequality already exists*

*Rev'd Stephen Donald seconding these amendments. The point of engagement you are right is with our tikanga Maori church partners but also with the hapu and iwi of the regions. Support these measurable actions that we can revisit. I applaud you for adding some teeth and happy to second them.*

*Rev'd Alex Czerwonka – Rotorua. Support amendments. But they give us a significant job to do, could cost us something in terms of our budget. Gives a job to the Standing Committee. Do we have the resources to do this job that's a question we have to consider.*

*Tom Libby – Clive – every year we have this motion and what do we achieve year after year. Compared to some nations we are not poor. I live on the smell of an oily rag and I give money away. We have to change our outlook.*

*Rev'd Jim Greenaway – won't necessarily take money, just give us in the Eastern Bay of Plenty some encouragement and backing. Look for a review of a book 'The Spirit Level' it's about the separation that's happening.*

*The President put the amendment  
Carried*

*The President moved the newly amended motion  
Carried*

**'That this Synod, noting the disturbing statistical evidence of New Zealand's inequality gap, and noting our Waiapu areas of Hawke's Bay, Eastland and Bay of Plenty present the worst statistics for low incomes and unemployment, poor housing, low education achievements, poor health (notably rates of smoking and suicide) and high levels of violent crime, urge the Standing Committee with the Diocesan Social Justice Task Force to work with our Tikanga partners, Tairāwhiti and Te Manawa o te Wheke and the iwi and hapu of our regions to;**

- (a) Support political advocacy for policies that can lead to a more equal society;**
- (b) Foster a vision of social cohesion that can improve the quality of life for everyone**
- (c) Encourage clergy and Church leaders to challenge unhealthy consumerism and seek opportunities for sustainable economic growth;**
- (d) Encourage our communities, local bodies and central Government in dealing with the causes of poverty.'**



- (e) To produce an action plan for the synod of 2011 for points of engagement with regions
- (f) To monitor progress and responses and report to synods 2011–2014 in a three year process.'

**Motion carried**

*The President – 'have put social justice motions at beginning of synod this is intentional so we give them attention they deserve.'*

### **CHILD POVERTY (All 3 Regions)**

Motion:

(1) Mrs Shirley Armstrong

(2) Rev Arthur Bruce

'That Synod asks the Anglican Social Justice Commissioner to join with the New Zealand Council of Christian Social Services and other advocates to urge the government to review current taxation policy and benefit levels in order to prevent an increase in the already alarming rate of child poverty in New Zealand.

#### ***Explanatory Note:***

*New Zealand currently has an alarming rate of child poverty and is one of the most unequal countries in the OECD. Now more of the tax burden is to fall on the bottom and lower middle paid workers. As benefits for families fall further behind the cost of living with dignity, our social services and parishes are struggling to support the almost 20% of families with children who already live in serious or significant hardship. We are greatly concerned that current policy and a reduction in the established funding services for social services will lead to even more New Zealand children suffering from poor health and educational opportunity, and living in unhappiness through family stress, violence, and breakdown.*

*Shirley Armstrong – Hiona St Stephens – I'd like to add to it that our children are our most precious resource and need to be loved and cherished. We should look at a way of targeting those benefits to the children in need. We should look at resourcing the children so it doesn't go on tobacco and alcohol*

*Rev'd Arthur Bruce – Papamoa – seconded. Thinking about teeth. They are that the NZ Council of Christian Social Services does have teeth and we have strong connections through Liz Andrews.*

*Discussion. Rev'd Stephen Donald – East Coast Parish – my day started today with nice quiet walk on beach, got home and knock on door, young woman to say that her 3 week old niece had just died. Issues of child poverty and deprivation much on my heart this morning. We need to be working at different levels, this builds on the previous motion.*

*I work in one of the most deprived parishes in the country – this is impt but we do it with the action stuff alongside.*

*Rev'd Brian Dawson – Havelock North – I agree with Stephen that we work at different levels too easy to ask someone else to do it and take responsibility.*

*Amendment. After first word that each member of this synod commits to and asks the Anglican Social Justice Commissioner to If each and every member of this synod contacts their politicians then we will make progress.*

*Seconded Rev'd Ron Elder – Gisborne*

*Rev'd Canon Tim Delaney – Dannevirke – rise in support of that amendment and ask to that social justice taskforce help us to find a way that we can do what Brian suggests – eg form letter*

*Josie Mir – Edgecumbe/Kawerau – work for local Hauora. Come across people with absolutely nothing. Challenge every parish to approach those who work with children.*

*The President put amendment.  
Carried*

*Graeme Elvin – HTT - disagree with motion. Concerned with the socialist rhetoric that comes out of this place. My objection is not about dealing with child poverty – decreased tax levels and increasing benefits won't help child poverty. We look like plonkers, we focus on a very narrow range. Child poverty is about education, self worth. Many people will tell you money doesn't do anything for self worth. Take tax and benefits out and I'll be as happy as a little sandboy. I'm against this motion.*

*Adjourns for lunch*

*Rev'd Howard Pilgrim – Diocesan Theologian – one of those socialists. Increase in GST will directly impact on the poorest in our community. The Govt sets macroeconomic policy that affects us all. Shocked to hear Employers Fed calling for unemployment not to fall below 5 because it affects us all. We should think who we are here for.*

*Alan Radcliffe – Te Hapara – disagree with motion. Any increase in benefit means increase in misuse. We spend too much time on this. Should be spending more time on the Bishop's charge – should be spending more on reaching out to people in Jesus' name.*

*Bishop David – with respect if you hear my address we don't separate social justice as if it is out there by itself it is the Gospel of Jesus Christ*

The President put the amended motion:

**'That each member of this Synod commits to and asks the Anglican Social Justice Commissioner to join with the New Zealand Council of Christian Social Services and other advocates to urge the government to review current taxation policy and benefit levels in order to prevent an increase in the already alarming rate of child poverty in New Zealand.**

**Motion Carried**

### **REPORTING BACK TO SYNOD (Eastland)**

**Motion:**

**(1) Rev Ron Elder**

**(2) Rev Joan Edmundson**

- 1. That Synod be asked to report back on the actions taken and the outcomes of the previous year's Synod motions'.**
- 2. That Synod 2011 be asked how many individuals wrote letters to politicians about issues raised in Synod 2010.**

*Rev'd Ron Elder explained that this is for purposes of accountability and effectiveness of resolutions.*

**Motion Carried**

### ALCOHOL ABUSE (ALL 3 Regions)

**Motion:**

**(1) Rev Brian Dawson**

**(2) Rev Jo Crosse**

**'That, in view of the public health problems and social damage caused by alcohol abuse, this Synod urge the government to take all necessary steps to ensure:**

- 1. The reduction in the accessibility of alcohol. (This may include pricing mechanisms, changing the regulations for issuing licences, and raising the age of purchase).**
- 2. Greater control of advertising, including sponsorship, of alcohol. (At present there is a voluntary Code of Advertising which the industry designs and operates).**
- 3. Greater safety on the roads by lowering the limit of allowable alcohol in the blood of drivers.**
- 4. Increased treatment opportunities for heavy drinkers.'**

*Rev'd Brian Dawson – Havelock North. This is not just a young person's issue it is everyone's issue. Older people drink far too much too. No change in attitude about drinking, smoking and drinking and driving yes – legislation does change behaviour. We have a multi age problem.*

*Rev'd Jo Crosse – Weber. Secunder. This debate is at crucial stage, we have opportunity Amendment add words each member of this synod*

*Rev'd Brian Dawson seconded amendment  
Put amendment*

**Motion Carried**

*Amended motion discussion*

*Rev'd Bronwyn Marchant – Gate Pa. Visited rehab place – choice there or jail, no financial support for treatment, Hanmer Springs*

*Graeme Elvin – HTT. I'm in support of this motion. There does need to be more teeth. Further amendment. And this synod in recognition of the motion bans the consumption of alcohol at the synod dinner tonight.*

*Alan Radcliffe Te Hapara – seconded amendment.*

*Josh Reid – at General Synod it was very well lubricated and some of us had to leave before we lost respect for the people we were with.*

*Rev'd Stephen Donald – East Coast parish. At times in the past this Diocese has a strong temperance ethos. Sometimes we need to take symbolic action. Graeme has a good point. We have to model the behaviour that we are encouraging others to.*

*Emma Hocking – speak against this amendment. Big discussion at Youth Synod. Yes we need to mitigate effects but banning it altogether would cause a revolt. We need to look at how we drink.*

*Rev'd Dr Dale Williamson – HTT. I'm supporting the amendment although I think banning it tonight is too much, but would also like to suggest that at Clergy C we have one alcohol free day.*

*Michael Hebenton – support this amendment. As young person and part of the culture that feels that we can't socialise without a drink.*

*Bishop David – the trouble is the all or nothing culture. Teenagers are drunk before they leave the house.*

*Put this amendment.  
Lost*

*Rev'd Dr Dale Williamson – HTT - amendment at our next clergy conference we have one alcohol free day, which day to be decided by organisers.*

*Rev'd Brian Dawson seconded*

*The President put the amendment*

### **Motion Carried**

*Rev'd John Hebenton – NYF – am appalled by the way young people are blamed for drinking culture, they look at the way adults behave and mirror the behaviour. I don't think the govt has the courage to take action. Convinced by research presented at General Synod that we need to get these ads off TV. We're not modelling good ways of drinking. It's not a pass this motion and carry on drinking. But pass this motion and re evaluate our behaviour.*

*Emma Hocking – youth intern. As Youth synod we would like to move an amendment. That tonight we have no more than 4 drinks each for the evening.*

*Rev'd Ron Elder – HT Gisborne. Seconded.*

*The President moved the amendment.  
Carried*

*Rev'd Diane Neilsen – Chaplain at Whakatane Hospital speaking to motion*

*In last 2 weeks at Whakatane Hospital I have been with 2 families who have had members died as a result of alcohol abuse.*

*Linda Papuni – Anglican Social Services and Tairawhiti  
You are sitting on the reservation. We have just moved to this part of town to support our daughter. We used to live in the nice part of town but the alcohol abuse there is as bad as this side of town. The trouble of this side of town is that sophistication doesn't exist. From Thursday benefit day the drinking starts on every street here. It is dangerous to walk. I implore you to support our Bishops to lobby Parliament to make alcohol more difficult to get.*

*The President moved motion with amendments:*

**'That, in view of the public health problems and social damage caused by alcohol abuse, each member of this Synod urge the government to take all necessary steps to ensure:**

- 1. The reduction in the accessibility of alcohol. (This may include pricing mechanisms, changing the regulations for issuing licences, and raising the age of purchase).**

2. Greater control of advertising, including sponsorship, of alcohol. (At present there is a voluntary Code of Advertising which the industry designs and operates).
3. Greater safety on the roads by lowering the limit of allowable alcohol in the blood of drivers.
4. Increased treatment opportunities for heavy drinkers.
5. That at our next clergy conference we have one alcohol free day, which day to be decided by organisers.
6. That tonight (being Synod 2010 dinner) we have no more than 4 drinks each for the evening.

Motion Carried

**SUPPORT OF CWS (CHRISTIAN WORLD SERVICE)**  
**HAWKE'S BAY**

**Motion:**

**(1) Mr Tom Libby**

**(2) Mr Hugh McBain**

**'That this Diocese and all its ministry units reaffirm their support of CWS (Christian World Service) as the Anglican Church's development, justice and aid agency, and in the light of the government's announcement to cut its overseas development funding schemes at the end of the financial year, encourages all Anglicans to give generous financial support to its Christmas Appeal and other special appeals.'**

*Tom Libby – Clive Parish. Christian World Service is very efficient at delivering aid and working with other Christian organisations.*

*Hugh McBain – Waipawa – seconded. Difficult time for agencies due to more government control of overseas aid. Look on their web site to see the issues.*

*He suggested an amendment that And in the light of deleted and replaced with express our strong protest at I think this is obscene that the Government would cut overseas aid. It has never made 1% of GDP. This is a govt that has just given \$400 of each of our money to South Canterbury Finance. I support wholeheartedly this motion with*

*Rev'd Erice Fairbrother – Otumoetai seconder*

*The President put the amendment*

Motion Carried

*The motion as amended was then put.*

**'That this Diocese and all its ministry units reaffirm their support of CWS (Christian World Service) as the Anglican Church's development, justice and aid agency, and express our strong protest at the government's announcement to cut its overseas development funding schemes at the end of the financial year, encourages all Anglicans to give generous financial support to its Christmas Appeal and other special appeals.'**

Motion Carried



### TAIRAWHITI OIL DRILLING (Eastland)

**Motion:**

(1) Rev Ron Elder

(2) Rev Joan Edmundson

**'That this (R/C) Synod supports local iwi and all community groups in expressing real concern to the government at the planned Tairawhiti Oil Drilling and Exploration, in the light of the hazard it presents to the ocean and coastal environment of our East Coast.**

*Rev'd Ron Elder – HT Gisborne – there is a disaster waiting to happen. Petrobras is responsible for past disaster in Brazil. Played clip about depleted fish stocks and damaged eco system in Brazil disaster. The crisis has the title peak oil. Less oil produced from that date on. Has happened. Scarcity. Sharp fluctuations in energy prices. Now Petrobras is planning on drilling here. We have alternatives like wave, wind and solar. Issue of govt making decision without consultation with local people.*

*Rev'd Don Smith – Wairoa – have problem with this motion. We have an anti govt thrust here. We use cars yet we criticize when companies want to mine our natural resources. This is yet another example of an anti govt stance at this synod, and it disappoints me when it keeps coming up.*

*Alison Thomson – Cathedral. Discussed this at vestry this week. Is anyone here an expert. How long have we had Maui field. How many oil wells are there in the world, we know of recent problems but it's important we get this in perspective. Are we prepared not to use the natural resources. Is it a knee jerk reaction to what we have seen on TV. The proposal is just for exploration not drilling. Do we really need to spend time at this synod. If we stop activities we won't progress.*

*Lesley Hawkins – HT Gisborne – small example of huge issue that is going to face our nation. One of the things I find most upsetting about Eastland drilling is very little consultation. It behoves us to speak up for the people of Eastland. Exploratory drilling is not safe, Bay of Mexico was exploratory.*

*Adjourn for afternoon tea.*

*The President moved the amendment from chair.*

*After government insert words at the lack of consultation that was the language used at Regional Conference.*

### **Motion Carried**

*Rev'd Jim Greenaway – Whakatane – put discussion in theological context. Christ is in this. Our dilemma is, how are we going to discuss these issues in a theological context. It is really important that we as a church struggle with these issues. The reason the word govt comes up so often in our amendments is that cumulatively the community feels excluded from their own community affairs. I support this motion because from a faith perspective we engage with these issues and come to a collective mind with others around what is right and what is just and what God wants for this oil and for us.*

*Rev'd Blake Ramage – HT Gisborne – sentiment that came out of conference was the lack of consultation – if there had been consultation we could have explored the jobs that may come out of this. We want Gisborne to have a role in the economic development.*

*Rev'd Joan Edmundson – Waipaoa - support the amended motion. Local paper reported that prospective councillors don't know about this.*

*Linda Papuni Chair WASSTB & Tairāwhiti – It won't bring employment. Forestry didn't. Māori standing for election a whole bloc are against. I charge the church to put some teeth to this motion. How we support those on the coast who are doing the work already. Listen to what the local people want. The church could do a lot about the inequality evident here if they brought their sophisticated voice to bear with the simple voice of the coast. This exploration will benefit others, not the locals.*

*Alison Kerr – Hastings. Support Linda. Don't think it is anti govt to ask questions and to challenge decisions. Would like to adopt method that we could use to address social concerns, as Amnesty International has method.*

*Rev'd Ron Elder – HT Gisborne – not just this govt, also previous govt. The issue for me is support for iwi and local community groups who are calling for conversations.*

*The President put the motion with amendments.*

**'That this Synod supports local iwi and all community groups in expressing real concern to the government at the lack of consultation about the planned Tairāwhiti Oil Drilling and Exploration, in the light of the hazard it presents to the ocean and coastal environment of our East Coast.'**

**Motion Carried**

#### **CHANGES TO REGIONAL FUNDING (All 3 Regions)**

**Motion:**

**(1) Rev Noel Hendery**

**(2) Mr Peter Ashley**

**'That this conference expresses its concern to Synod at the changes to regional funding introduced for the current financial year and invites Synod to clarify diocesan policy on the future form of regionalisation and the funding required.'**

#### ***Explanatory Note:***

*Each year since the introduction of regional conferences Synod has allocated a significant amount of money to each region to allow the region, through its conferences, to identify local ministry and mission needs within that region in that particular year.*

*The current proposed budget eliminates most of the regions' ability to use such funds in this way, and to monitor the use of that money.*

*Rev'd Noel Hendery, Bishop's Chaplain standing in for Rev'd Dorothy Brooker. Until now regions have been funded and regional execs have decided how to spend this money. We have discovered in this budget the method of funding the regions has changed. This change happened as an admin thing but is reflecting a different policy to regions. This should be made at policy level at synod, not at admin level. Expressing our concern. What is the shape of future regionalisation in our diocese.*

*The Diocesan Registrar, Cliff Houston – misunderstanding as to how the funding has been allocated and it has been made clear in 2012 that regions will have bulk funding for their own allocation.*

**Motion Carried**

**ORDINATION OF PEOPLE IN SAME SEX  
RELATIONSHIPS (Standing Committee)**

**Motion:**

**(1) Very Rev Dr Helen Jacobi**

**(2) Rev Brian Dawson**

**‘This Synod asks the Bishop and the diocesan representative to General Synod Standing Committee to seek clarification from their respective provincial meetings as to:**

- (a) Whether there is a moratorium, on the ordination to the diaconate or priesthood of persons who are in same sex relationships;**
- (b) What are the terms of any such moratorium;**
- (c) When and why any such moratorium may have been adopted;**
- (d) Whether it remains the case that each Diocesan Bishop, within the parameters of the canons, has ultimate responsibility for discernment of vocations within their Diocese and therefore is free to decide who to ordain to the diaconate and priesthood.’**

***Explanatory Note:***

*This motion does not seek to resolve what should be the position of the Province in respect of ordination of deacons and priest who are in same sex relationships. It seeks information about what is the current position. Some believe there is a moratorium, others do not, and since these discussions took place there have been new bishops elected to the House of Bishops.*

*Very Rev'd Dr Helen Jacobi – Dean. We are asking for clarification. Windsor Report confined itself to referring to Bishops and not to Priests and Deacons. Over the years in NZ there has been discussion between Bishops about a moratorium on ordaining people in same sex relationships. We are doing this in conjunction with Auckland and Dunedin because we three have new Bishops who weren't part of discussion. Does each Bishop have the freedom to decide who is to be ordained? This conversation is about asking for clarity. This is not an issue in the abstract, we are talking about and with our brothers and sisters who are present with us in the room.*

*Rev'd Stephen Donald – East Coast parish. I support this motion as a mature gay man for those gays who offer themselves for ordination. I could have remained silent and not disclosed my sexual orientation. But I need congruency in my life. Am I worthy to carry out God's work as a priest? In the real world this is not such an issue. Don't ask don't tell policy restricts and limits the pool of ordination.*

*God uses us best when we serve authentically and honestly. Let's step out bravely to a more honest church.*

*Several members of Synod stood to support Stephen during the singing of a waiata.*



*Graeme Elvin – HTT – Stephen I appreciated everything you said, it was courageous. I don't to propose to do anything except focus on this motion. You know my views. It could be read as a bit of a Trojan horse resolution. My concern is that at the end of it when we get clarity one way or the other surely we are no better off. What exactly does that achieve? If I have a liberal standpoint and we say there's a moratorium I'm disappointed, if I'm conservative vice versa. I don't think it solves this problem, I would like us to be in the position that for once we get down grapple with the issue and make a decision and once we do we abide by this decision. What frustrates me is the fear of making a decision because the consequences we might not like. I would be much happier with this resolution and could support it if we had the courage to add an amendment that we could deal with this issue once and for all and that we treat each other with respect. If we are community we shouldn't allow it to be swept under the carpet. Is there a mind to have an amendment like this?*

*And this Diocese at Synod 2011 having completed its consultation and debate around the ordination of gay and lesbian people – to work on wording*

*Garth Laing - HTT seconder – I took from Stephen's words that his challenge to us was to clarify the issue*

*Rev'd Noel Hendery – Bishop's Chaplain – this is a huge issue I would hate for an amendment put together in two minutes and debated from the floor*

*Rev'd Canon Tim Delaney – Dannevirke – did you catch the sting in the tail of this amendment. It says that we are happy to say goodbye to people and parishes who can't be part of an inclusive society*

*Rev'd Alex Czerwonka – too major*

*Evan Turbott – Chancellor - It is beyond this synod to accept an amendment of such substance it should have been a motion of its own*

*Rev'd Di Woods –Taradale - oppose amendment – wait until hermeneutics hui completed*

*Rev'd Ron Elder – Gisborne - oppose amendment – amendment clearly calls for division of Diocese that needs to be talked about*

*Bishop David putting forth this amendment in principle as words not available*

*Amendment lost*

*Rev'd Marie Gilpin – Mount Maunganui – I have an ordained priest in my parish who is in a committed relationship and I remember clearly that everything had to be quiet. After he was ordained one of the local retirement villages asked for him to take a service. But got a message from village that now they had heard he was gay they didn't want him to take services. So I took myself off that list as well. I'm concerned for this person and it is a reality. They are very hurtful to people that are under discussion.*

*Rev'd Tim Delaney – Dannevirke. I support this motion because clarity means transparency. If the assumption is made there is a moratorium then it becomes fact and we need that clear in our mind.*

*Linda Papuni – WASSTB and Tairawhiti - who has authority to tell a Bishop in his Diocese what he can or cannot do. That was way Bishop George was able to ordain a gay man post Windsor.*

*Bishop David – remind you what this motion says.*

*Rev'd Brian Dawson – want to honour Stephen that took guts and we need reminder that this has a human face. I agree with Graeme in that we need to discuss this openly and honestly but over time. 1857 Archbishop Selwyn framed our constitution to prevent the excesses of C of E. Our church is governed by Bishops and synods. The only body that can bind the whole church is General Synod. Not Lambeth, Archbishop of Canterbury, house of Bishops. Three houses need to agree.*

*Bishop David – I am proud of you all today. Thank you Stephen for your courage.*

### **Motion Carried**

*A 30 minutes extension to the business day speak to the bills was agreed by Synod..*

### **APPROVAL OF BILLS IN PRINCIPLE & DETAIL**

#### **1) A Bill intituled “A Bill to amend Canon 3 of the Diocesan Synod.”**

On the motion of the Very Rev Dr Helen Jacobi, seconded by Ms Susanna Shelton, the Bill was read a second time and passed without amendment.

#### **2) A Bill intituled “A Bill to amend all Diocesan Canons.”**

On the motion of the Mr Hugh McBain, seconded by Mr Graeme Elvin, the Bill was read a second time and passed without amendment.

#### **3) A Bill intituled “A Bill to amend Canon 1 of Parishes.”**

On the motion of the Mr Hugh McBain, seconded by Rev Brian Dawson, the Bill was read a second time and passed without amendment.

#### **4) A Bill intituled “A Bill to amend Canon 18 of Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board.”**

On the motion of the Mr Hugh McBain, seconded by Mr Graeme Elvin, the Bill was read a second time and passed without amendment.

#### **5) A Bill intituled “A Bill to amend Canon 1 of Parishes & Canon 7 of Ordained Ministry Appointments.”**

On the motion of the Rev Brian Dawson, seconded by Very Rev Dr Helen Jacobi, the Bill was read a second time.

It was agreed that all bills be confirmed the following day.

### **SYNOD DINNER**

The Synod dinner was held at the Gisborne Hotel commencing with drinks from 6.30 p.m. and dinner at 7.00 p.m. with Reverend Barbara Walker as guest speaker.

SUNDAY 19<sup>TH</sup> SEPTEMBER, AT 8.30 A.M.

**SYNOD IN SESSION**

**Opening Prayers** : Led by Waipaoa Parish

**WAIAPU ANGLICAN SOCIAL SERVICES  
TRUST BOARD**

Motion:

(1) Ms Liz Andrews

(2) Rev Arthur Bruce

That the Report of the Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board be adopted.

*Liz Andrews CEO spoke to report written by Chair, Linda Papuni. Acknowledges colleagues and conveys greetings on behalf of the Trustees. Thanks for support for the Wai o Uru project (Hartford Village). Commendation and thanks to all who support the work. Recession – treble delivery. Including middle income earners and retired people who have lost investments. People see us as trustworthy and credible and part of the wider church. Retain a need for sensitivity for those who are doing the work. They too are overloaded.*

*Move report be adopted,*

*The President, Bishop David – ‘Thanks for your ministry Liz’.*

*Rev'd Arthur Bruce – Papamoa Mission and WASSTB – reflect on interface between parish and social services. The church is needed to pray for those who are engaged in front line social work. Priesthood of all believers. Living on the Borders of the Holy – represents a paradigm shift to equipping people to be Christ out there to be the hands and feet in the world. Second the motion*

*Rev'd Robert Bruere – Whakatane – new WASSTB Board member. Referred to song mayor Meng Foon sang yesterday. History of composer and connection with this Diocese. Recommended book Responsibly Christian published for General Synod.*

*Graeme Elvin – Good morning I'm bloodied but unbowed. (red shirt and bandaged head) Question to Social Services. Given that over the years you've mined Govt money, how are you going to deliver services across the Diocese in the absence of funding?*

*Liz Andrews – We have not worked collectively to go where the money is. We set up 2 Growing through Grief programmes with no govt money – we have faith the money will come. With the work at Wai o Uru we also need to look to the community for funds. We support each other. Mt Maunganui Parish has generously given \$30,000 for Te Whanau Ora vans. Whakatane has gifted \$5000 for a playground. Much of what we achieve is because of the willingness of parishes to share with others. Some services are fully funded such as Care Force who look after the elderly. We are in good heart, we don't look where the Govt funds are but where the needs are. We need to be more and more courageous in what we do. We will address priorities, it calls us to work in different ways. Lean and mean doesn't cut it any more. Can't clip on more and more. The moratorium is about investing in infrastructure so we can serve you better. Our job is to support the frontline. We are community facing church.*

*The President put the motion.*

**Carried**

## EPISCOPAL OPTIONS

Episcopal options were discussed at all 3 regional conferences. Only Bay of Plenty took a vote on the issue which was submitted for consideration of Synod.

### **Motion:**

(1) **Rev Alex Czerwonka**

(2) **Rev Erice Fairbrother**

**'Synod affirm a single bishop model for the Diocese and invites the Bishop and Standing Committee to develop this as a sustainable model reviewable every 2 years.**

*Rev'd Alex Czerwonka – Rotorua - mover. BOP regional conference wanted to affirm single bishop model. There is a pastoral concern, it is our concern as a diocese to ensure support. Standing committee needs to work with Bishop to form a good Episcopal model of ministry. Challenging travel – second largest in Diocese. Important to support initiatives to improve communication – teleconferences etc.*

*Rev'd Erice Fairbrother - Otumoetai – seconder. Affirmation of the ministry of our Bishop. We want that to continue, want to make it a sustainable model. In terms of developing new ways of conferencing. Bishop's Chaplains model and Bishop building a variety of support systems means that we can build on this.*

*Very Rev'd Dr Helen Jacobi – Dean – question the need for a 2 year review. Move an amendment that we delete reviewable every 2 years.*

*Susanna Shelton – Otumoetai - seconded*

*Rev'd John Heberton – NYF – speak against the amendment. Unless we have a review date we will go on until the Bishop falls over and that in 2 years time we need to look at it seriously again.*

*Amendment – Rev'd Di Woods – Taradale - reviewable every 5 years*

*Rev'd Stephen Donald – East Coast parish – seconded*

*Rev'd Brian Dawson – Havelock North - 5 years too long*

*Garth Laing – HTT – if one 2 year review then I'm in favour – not ongoing.*

*Bishop – suggest this synod review this and all models of ministry*

*Rev'd Alex Czerwonka – the reviewability is to do with sustainability not the single Bishop issue.*

*The President put the amendment  
Lost*

*Rev'd Brian Dawson - Havelock North – spoke to the original motion. I accept the mood of synod. But I still believe we're making a mistake. I think there's a bigger picture. I hope standing committee work to make it all sustainable – Bishop's chaplains and other Diocesan staff travel ridiculous amounts. We need a visible presence of leadership in our communities and a purple cassock is recognizable beyond our walls and Bishop's chaplains and Vicar General are not. When media want a quote they want a Bishop. Need to think missionally.*

*Rev'd Marie Gilpin – Mt Maunganui – came from Waikato with 2 Bishops. It would have been nice to be called on by the Bishop. It seems that if you don't have a problem you don't see the Bishop. And I've missed that. Bishop's Chaplain Adrienne is marvelous in her role but will get run down too. We need better camaraderie among local priests.*

*Rev'd Arthur Bruce – Papamoa – think model can be sustainable. I have faith in Bishop to provide leadership. One voice is clearer. When we had 2 Bishops 2 voices often differed and also in conflict at times.*

*Rev'd Jenny Reynolds – Edgecumbe / Kawerau – before single Bishop we were separate in the Bay of Plenty – we had an assistant Bishop and it was like a mini diocese. Now we have unity and people in the pews feel we have a whole Diocese. We should be looking at working smarter. Parishioners identify with the Bishop, otherwise we may as well split into 2 separate Dioceses.*

*Rev'd Alex Czerwonka –Rotorua - have heard Brian's concern. I think we are putting in place methods of supporting our Bishop. The message you take back to parishes is that you can also have visits from Adrienne, Noel or Brian and they represent the Bishop ably.*

*The President put the motion.*

**Motion Carried**

Synod adjourned for its service at Toko Toru Tapu church at Manutuke.

#### **COMMUNITY ENGAGEMENT**

*(Presentation by Liz Andrews & Shaun Lines [Grow])*

*Large area to cover – community facing mission. Role of not for profit Org. Increasingly the church will be challenged to serve the needs of our communities and this provides a real opportunity to put Christianity to Action. Acknowledgement of work done by Fiona Bell on local service mapping in Central Hawke's Bay. Acknowledgement of the work done by local parishes – Papamoa, East Coast, Waipukurau in partnership with WASSTB and community groups.*

#### **CONFIRMATION OF STATUTES**

The President moved confirmation of the following Statute passed by General Synod.

*That pursuant to Part B, Clause 6(a) of the Pouhere Constitution of the Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia, this Synod assents to the following Statute and is to inform the General Secretary accordingly:-*

Statute 694

A Bill to amend 'The Alternative Services Statute 2010.'

**Motion Carried**



### WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES

**Motion:**

**(1) Mr Garth Laing**

**(2) Mr H McBain**

**That the report and Financial Statements of the Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees be adopted for the year ended 31<sup>st</sup> March 2010. (Pages F33-F58).**

*Garth Laing – Diocesan Trustees – speaking on behalf of Chairman. Rigorous review of procedures. Considering last year's economic climate Trust has done very well in the situation. On behalf of the Trust thanks to Diocesan staff for their work.*

*Hugh McBain – seconder. Would like to congratulate the Board on this result. Well done.*

*Rev'd Stephen Donald – East Coast – Also congratulates the Board. Property assessment is being done now, for those who have huge demographic changes to have an outside assessment would have been really helpful. Congratulate Board on this move.*

*The President put the motion.*

**Carried**

### WAIAPU BISHOPRIC ENDOWMENT TRUST

**Motion:**

**• (1) Mr Garth Laing**

**(2) Mr H McBain**

**That the report and Financial Statements of the Waiapu Bishopric Endowment Trust for the year ended 31<sup>st</sup> March 2010 be adopted. (Pages F59-F66).**

*Garth Laing – Trustee move report be adopted.*

*Hugh McBain – seconder – please note Diocese has to support Bishopric Endowment Trust. Its funds are not sufficient.*

*The President – put the motion*

**Carried**

### CONFIRMATION OF BILLS

Synod confirmed the Bills, adopted by Synod:-

- 1) A Bill intituled **"A Bill to amend Canon 3 of the Diocesan Synod."**
- 2) A Bill intituled **"A Bill to amend all Diocesan Canons."**
- 3) A Bill intituled **"A Bill to amend Canon 1 of Parishes."**
- 4) A Bill intituled **"A Bill to amend Canon 18 of Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board."**
- 5) A Bill intituled **"A Bill to amend Canon 1 of Parishes & Canon 7 of Ordained Ministry Appointments."**

*The President moved – 'Synod confirm these Bills as being read for the third time.'*

**Carried**



**PRESENTATIONS AND DISCUSSION FROM  
YOUTH SYNOD**

*A musical interlude was performed by members of the Youth Synod.  
Youth interns' report – Josh Reid, Emma Hocking, Michael Heberton*

**VARIOUS REPORTS**

**Motion:**

(1) Very Rev Dr Helen Jacobi (2) Mrs Jo Shoebridge

That the following reports and minutes be tabled:

- Minutes of Standing Committee.
- Diocesan Property Schedule.
- Parish Statistical Returns for the year ending 31<sup>st</sup> December 2009.

**Carried**

**VARIOUS TRUSTS BOARDS**

**Motion:**

(1) Very Rev Dr Helen Jacobi (2) Mrs Jo Shoebridge

That the following reports presented to this Diocesan Synod be adopted:-

		<b>Pages</b>
a)	Acts of the Bishop	<b>A2-A5</b>
b)	Diocesan Trusts Board	<b>A69</b>

**Carried**

**DIOCESAN ACCOUNTS AND BUDGET**

**Motion:**

(1) Mr H McBain (2) Mr G Elvin

- a) That Financial Statements Diocese (F1-F24) and the Hawke's Bay Trust (F25-F32) as audited for the year ending 31<sup>st</sup> March, 2010 be adopted.
- b) That the Diocesan Budget for the year ending 31<sup>st</sup> March, 2012 make provision for the following expenditure \$ 1,588,340 subject to final confirmation and adjustment by the Standing Committee.
- c) That the Parish Assessment total for the year ending 31<sup>st</sup> March, 2012 be \$486,000.
- d) That Synod firstly have a group discussions and then move into Committee to consider this motion.

*Hugh McBain – Waipawa – thanks to Brent Chamberlain ( Finance Manager) and to others on Finance committee.*

*Broken even in last couple of years. Amendment to part c . At end add that there be a ministry support charge of \$123,750 apportioned among LSM parishes.*

*Graeme Elvin seconded.*

*The President put the amendment*

*Carried*

*Hugh McBain – healthy surplus in financial statements. Page 4 of financial statements. More accurately showing the assets of the Diocese therefore shows up as a substantial jump.*

*Current year looking at a \$57,000 deficit at this stage for this financial year.*

*Budget commentary paper.*

*2012 budget there is a large deficit. Standing Committee feels that now is a good time to use our reserves. To get growth we need training and to put support where it is required.*

*Hugh McBain move the motion.*

*Graeme Elvin – seconder and reserves right to speak.*

*The President divided synod into working groups to discuss the budget.*

*The President moved that we move into committee.*

*Carried*

*In Committee. Graeme Elvin – Chair.*

*Asking to put aside consideration of 1a – Agreed and 1c – Agreed*

*Open to questions and discussion from the floor on 1b – Budget*

*Rev'd Robert Bruere – Whakatane – clarification on partnership with PNG – is amount \$20,000 still going to be in budget for 2012*

*Hugh McBain – feeling is that it won't be in budget*

*Robert Bruere – would prefer sponsorship for VSA rather than visits from heads of church*

*Hugh McBain – can apply to Missions Board for that*

*Rev'd Trevor Harrison – St Augustine's, Napier – Do we need to move that \$20,000 is going off?*

*Graeme Elvin – will make a note of that*

*Rev'd Trevor Harrison – St Augustine's - hospital chaplaincies – why is it not being adjusted to CPI*

*Cliff Houston – one of the major contributors to chaplaincy it could be adjusted*

*Rev'd John Heberton – NYF – Pou toku Manawa fund – individuals and parishes were meant to contribute? Surprised to see it in assessments – what is thinking.*

*Website big jump – how much cooler will it be?*

*Youth hat – note that Youth Mission budget is going the other direction – how can we sustain our youth ministry*

*Hugh McBain – Pou Tokomanawa fund to support minita a iwi because they have no money. Was in last year's budget too and approved.*

*Cliff Houston – website – big improvement more people oriented and more items of interest in it, valuable communications too, high number of hits and we want more.*

*Youth budget – no overall reduction. The Tairawhiti position has been funded on a full time basis but now will be funded on half time basis and rest from alternative funds.*

*Rev'd John Heberton – Pou Tokomanawa fund – need to push harder among parishes and individuals*

*Cliff Houston – there are some parishes and individuals but not much wouldn't like to leave it to chance*

*Rev'd John Heberton. – just push harder in parishes*

*Graeme Elvin – note this outside of budget discussion*

*Easy for us to deconstruct this budget and then put it together the way we want it. But do you want an increase or decrease in the budget. We have budgeted for a deficit.*

*Dale Williamson – HTT – Diocesan administration – big jump. This is the elephant in the room. Why is this so?*

*Cliff Houston, Diocesan Registrar – Diocesan administration has had significant changes; general level of staff has been upskilled. Up until this year some of the costs were born by WASSTB, a number of those tasks are now going to be taken over by them so now the Diocese has to bear the full cost of those staff. Can't reduce staff due to overwork, stress and it wasn't able to complete projects. Operating environment did not work before. Also depreciation reflected now due to change in accounting.*

*Graeme – more comment about admin cost?*

*Rev'd Alex Czerwonka – Rotorua – in terms of what is administered it represents 0.6% increase*

*Rev'd Brian Dawson – Havelock North – have a centralized accounting services so parishes aren't paying externally for them, do we need to pay a bit more*

*Cliff Houston – financial staff handle 35 parishes, WASSTB etc, only 6 staff.*

*Rev'd Paul Williamson – HTT – is this a one off big change or is it an indication of the way things will continue to jump?*

*Cliff Houston – projected deficit is \$197,000 this year. Have constructed a spreadsheet and took out absolutely everything I could and only got down to \$100,000 deficit. If we don't introduce the tools and facilitate the processes and programmes to provide programmes then we decline – status quo is not an option. Ultimately it will have to be funded by an increased assessment.*

*Rev'd Paul Williamson – admin budget leap – one offs or trend?*

*Brent Chamberlain – Finance Manager – essentially the items in there that are big changes are – accounting for depreciation \$25,000 office rental gone up \$17,000 – but that is distributed back to the parishes from the board permanent fund. A lot of things have a trickle down effect. Most of the budget is interrelated. For instance project research – Richard Spence doing a project for Cliff – but contributed to by Social Services and donations. If you want to see the line by line detail see me.*

*Howard Pilgrim – Theologian – helps to notice that the \$40,000 difference between actual and budget. Not fair to say there is two year jump. If the actual indicates what the budget should have been, then the increase is lower. \$604,000 is more realistic.*

*Brent Chamberlain – Finance Manager - if you compare 2010 budget to 2012 there is a huge jump but the actual not so high. Talking about less than a 10% change.*

*Rev'd Don Smith –Wairoa - is the 2011 budget unrealistic*

*Brent Chamberlain – could be in actual*

*Graeme Elvin – move on to next issue*

Jan Marrington – Westshore – Children's Ministry – nothing allocated for it but there is someone making inquiries about it, if she comes up with some ideas is there money.

Rev'd Adrienne Bruce – have put \$3000 into budget for it under St John's

Rev'd Ron Elder – question into moratorium of St John's funding. Is Howard's position being terminated, what does morphed mean, is he being fired or is he resigning. I value his scholarship and contribution.

Rev'd Adrienne Bruce – TPMC FRG and Te Kotahitanga – ceiling until at least 2012, only a 3% increase on stipend for Ministry Educator. Hopeful that possibility Trust will say next year the cap is lifted in which case we will

John Hebenton – St John's will have to be in line with their strategic plan

Brent Chamberlain – St John's works on calendar year – takes it through to December 2012

Cliff Houston – can't add much to your knowledge Ron about how the budget for Mission and Formation will be exercised it is still to be determined\

Rev'd Arthur Bruce – Papamoa – income. How is the increase in parish assessments to be arrived at?

Cliff Houston – cap of 10% for any one parish. Some parishes are not maintaining their income, other parishes it is constant, a few the income increases each year. Goes over last 3 years. One of the problems with the process is that it gives a bigger load to some parishes. Those which are declining need to up their game. For the last few years we are predicating a 5% rise in assessments for 10 – 12 years there was no increase at all and the pigeons are coming home to roost.

Rev'd Brian Dawson – want to press this point. Challenge us all to think about how many sit in our pews on a Sunday. Over a third have less than 30. Do we believe in church? Do we believe that what we do in our buildings is important. Somewhere along the way loving the Lord our God priority has been lost. Where are we putting resources and energy into figuring out how to be church in such a way that commitment is involved. It's only from commitment that funds flow. Will we continue to duck these issues. Already many of our parishes are not viable and more declining.

Garth Laing – HTT - \$200,000 deficit – decreasing the cost or growing the income? What are the strategies? Which is it to be?

Hugh McBain – the new standing committee will have to grapple with it. Retreat in November will have look at it.

Brent Chamberlain , Finance Manager – I agree with previous speakers – this budget is a symptom of an underlying problem. Clearly the assessments aren't enough even with a slash and burn doing what we're doing. The only way to do this is to increase the assessments. That is the reality. The investments have declined with lower interest rates. The only way parishes can afford more is by getting more people in. The current parishioners are probably giving as much as they can. New blood or new money. Either increase income or cut level of activity. And if you cut back too much more you won't have admin centre.

Graeme Elvin – these are issues that need to be talked about and should be a focus for next synod.

Garth Laing – HTT – are we prepared to take responsibility for a \$200,000 deficit and if so what conditions are we going to put on standing committee to address it.

Alex Czerwonka - Standing Committee – budget has been criticised. Money into youth budget, mission and ministry development. Saw energised young people - we are moving forward.

Cliff Houston – deficit budget can be afforded this year and next year and if we can get an increase in our base then it will be warranted. If we can attract new people the financial problem will go away.

Rev'd Deidre Lee – Westshore – as to the deficit – get real – this is a recession we're in it, we're part of the world. Children's ministry - \$3000 only, youth has \$89,000. If you do children's ministry you meet parents. Need religious education in schools to meet other people. Faith conversations etc is what we provide that is different.

Hugh McBain – will note an amendment that \$20,000 for PNG be removed from the budget and that the budget for year ending 2012 make provision for the following expenditure \$1,568,340.00

Graeme Elvin – move this amendment  
Carried

Graeme Elvin – note that we need growth over the next year and should expect an incremental change and that is to do with everybody we can't blame it on the govt it's up to us.

Graeme Elvin – all in favour of adopting financial statements 1a  
Carried

Graeme Elvin – put motion 1c  
Carried

Cliff Houston – when we discuss a budget in synod we are discussing a budget that doesn't start until next April. It doesn't work, we are talking in June about the next April. We are in a period of enormous change – for example Central And Southern Hawkes Bay is subject to change. That's why some of the actual / budget bear no relationship to each other.

Leave as is.

We could change the date of our financial year.

We could change date of synod to be in February to match up with end of financial year.

We could leave budget to Standing Committee.

Graeme Elvin moves that we move out of committee and report to President

Carried

Out of Committee

The President – 'back to the motion'

Hugh McBain – move the motion parts 1a 1b and 1c

Rev'd Brian Dawson – move an amendment \$20,000 be added to the budget for children's ministry

Rev'd John Heberton seconder – really good youth ministry is built on really good children's ministry. We are rubbish at children's ministry now. If we are serious about growth then it is children and young people and their families we need to be serious



*about. Targeting people our age is only a short term strategy. I would passionately support this motion. Have a look at your parish and think about how we can express the fact that over half our community is under 40*

*Rev'd Jo Crosse – Weber – have started some work about children's ministry. Obvious need for training and resources. \$20,000 in 2012 will be fantastic but there are things we can do now for free. I'm setting up a database, give me the names of someone in your parish who is passionate about children.*

*Rev'd Ruth Dewdney – Havelock North – Children and Family worker for 14 years – put the money into it. Same as 14 years ago. A lot of children have no knowledge of Christ.*

*Rev'd Jenny Reynolds – Kawerau/Edgecumbe – all parishes should think about where they put their money, step out in faith*

*The President – moved the amendment  
Carried*

*Hugh McBain – any new budget line will have to have a very good reason. We withdrew the \$20,000 from PNG because I know where we can get this money. But where will we get the \$20,000 for Children's ministry. All of us can speak passionately about things but we have to address budget deficit.*

*Bishop puts motion:*

- a) That Financial Statements Diocese (F1-F24) and the Hawke's Bay Trust (F25-F32) as audited for the year ending 31<sup>st</sup> March, 2010 be adopted.
- b) That the Diocesan Budget for the year ending 31<sup>st</sup> March, 2012 make provision for the following expenditure \$ 1,588,340 subject to final confirmation and adjustment by the Standing Committee.
- c) That the Parish Assessment total for the year ending 31<sup>st</sup> March, 2012 be \$486,000 and that there be a ministry support charge of \$123,750 apportioned among LSM parishes.
- d) That \$20,000 for PNG be removed from the budget and that the budget for year ending 2012 make provision for the following expenditure \$1,568,340.00
- e) That subsequently \$20,000 be added to the budget for children's ministry and that the budget for year ending 2012 make provision for the following expenditure \$1,588,340.00

Carried

#### VARIOUS COMMITTEE REPORTS

**Motion:**

(1) Mrs Jo Shoebridge

(2) Rev B Dawson

**That the following printed reports be received:**

	Pages
a) Standing Committee	A6-A7
b) Diocesan Ministry Educator	A8
c) Bay of Plenty Regional Ministry Convenor	A9-A10
d) Bishop's Chaplain, Hawke's Bay	A11
e) Diocesan Ministry Committee	A12
f) Hawke's Bay Region Executive	A13-A14
g) Bay of Plenty Region Executive	A15
h) Eastland Region Executive	A16
i) Diocesan Youth Ministry Facilitator	A17-A18
j) Bay of Plenty Youth Oversight Committee	A19



k)	Eastland Youth Ministry Oversight Committee	A20
l)	Hawke's Bay Youth Oversight Committee	A21
m)	Association of Anglican Women Report	A25
n)	Cathedral Chapter	A26
o)	Hospital Chaplaincies Report	A27-A30
p)	Overseas Missions Report	A31
q)	The Mission to Seafarers Report	A32
r)	Diocesan Registrar's Report	A33-A34
s)	Titoki Healing Centre	A40-A41
t)	Hereworth School Report	A42-A52
u)	St Matthew's Primary School Report	A53-A85
v)	The Anglican Missions Board Report	A86-A93
w)	Diocesan Theologian	

*Rev'd Brian Dawson thanks to Rev'd Jo Crosse who has resigned as Regional Youth Facilitator and her work in Children's Ministry*

*Moves an amendment and in future we request reports from all Chaplains licenced to the Bishop*

*Stephen Donald seconded*

**Carried**

*Very Rev'd Dr Helen Jacobi – Dean's report. Organ fund over \$240,000 need \$500,000 will start next year. Connecting with parishes – have been to BOP. Taupo came to us on a bus for the morning. Te Hakari Tapu – making a DVD. Have a shop in the Cathedral – cards etc. Planning for trip to Vanuatu. Rugby World Cup plans – cultural festival in the Cathedral.*

*Rev'd Alex Czerwonka – Hospital chaplaincy report. Commend the work chaplains do and thank Diocese for contribution would be happy to discuss CPI with Standing Committee.*

*Rev'd Alex Czerwonka – Statistical report – would like to commend a research project to Standing Committee analysing trends over time and congratulate HTT for community facing events.*

*The President put the motion*

*That the noted printed reports be received and in future Synod requests reports from all Chaplains licenced to the Bishop*

**Motion Carried**

*Josh Reid on behalf of Michael Heberton and Emma Hocking – will be finishing as youth delegates, thank you very much for accepting us*

### **Extra Report THEOLOGICAL TASK FORCE**

*Rev'd Erice Fairbrother – Otumoetai spoke to report. We are a gifted community and share ministry together lay and ordained. Took agreed understandings and developed 6 principles referenced to theology foundation. Possibility that future representation at synod is based on 1:1 clergy to lay.*

*Rev'd Jim Greenaway – want to talk about the concept of faith community. Richard Randerson – role of those within our wider faith community who are performing a chaplaincy role. Isolated, takes them into contact with the public outside the faith*

*community. They are our representatives. Impt how we integrate those people who have been licensed by our bishop to go out.*

*Rev'd Arthur Bruce – Papamoa – equipping the priesthood of all believers. Support the number 6 principal that it seems a more equitable ratio. Fair to the voices within the parish.*

*Tom Libby asked question about representation.*

*Bishop – theologically the framework is that we can represent one another – just need three houses. This theological work can lead to a workable formula.*

*Rev'd Deidre Lee – Westshore – would like to thank and bless the people who worked this paper through. Suggestion - principle 6 we have always rotated clergy and we always have 1 clergy and 1 lay. It would become very expensive to have for instance 3 clergy and 3 lay and synod would be very big. Should limit number of clergy reps.*

*Rev'd Robert Bruere – Whakatane – remind synod of history.*

*The President – this synod marks the end of theological task force. Express acknowledgement. Roadmap – suggest I foster a dialogue between leadership team and Standing Committee. At synod 2011 we will have a definitive answer.*

#### **Synod agreed to accept the report**

#### **APPOINTMENT OF AUDITORS**

**Motion:**

**(1) Mr G Elvin**

**(2) Rev J Edmundson**

**That for the year ending 31<sup>st</sup> March 2011, the following audit arrangements be approved:**

**Markhams for the Hereworth School Trust Board  
Pricewaterhouse Coopers for St Matthew's Primary School.**

**That Standing Committee appoint BDO Spicers Hawke's Bay auditors for the audit of:**

**Anglican Diocese of Waiapu  
Waiapu Bishopric Endowment Trust  
Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees.**

**That the Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board for the audit for the year to 30 June, 2011 appoint s BDO Spicers Hawke's Bay auditors for:**

**Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board  
Other Social Services Entities**

**That the Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board for the audit for the year to 31 March, 2011 appoint Messrs Pricewaterhouse Coopers, Napier auditors for:**

**Anglican Care (Waiapu) Limited.**

**Motion Carried**

MINUTES OF SYNOD

Motion:

(1) Mr Hugh McBain

(2) Rev Alex Czerwonka

That the Minutes of this Synod be confirmed by Standing Committee.

Motion CarriedMOTION OF THANKS

Motion:

(1) Mr Graeme Elvin

(2) Rev Brian Dawson

A motion that;

The thanks of Synod be conveyed to:-

The host parishes organisers and helpers.

The President of Synod.

The Synod Secretaries

The Diocesan Administration Staff

- for their part in arranging the affairs of a most successful Synod.

Motion Carried

Next Synod will be in the Bay of Plenty at a venue to be determined by the Bay of Plenty Regional Executive.

The President also thanked Evan Turbott (Chancellor) and Cliff Houston (Diocesan Registrar) for their work.

Reverend Blake Ramage led Synod in closing prayer.

Synod closed at 4.15 p.m.

GISBORNE

2-12-10

DATE



PRESIDENT

## BILL TO AMEND

### CANON 3 OF THE DIOCESAN SYNOD

#### THE DIOCESAN SYNOD ENACTS AS FOLLOWS

1.     **Title**                     The title of this statute is the Canon 3 Amendment Statute 2010.
  
2.     **Purpose**                   This bill increases the membership of Synod by allowing an extra member from the Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board.
  
3.     **Canon 3 is amended as follows:**

Clause 2(i) is amended to read:-

*Each of the Chair and Chief Executive Officer of Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board*
  
4.     **Effect**                    This statute takes effect from the date it is passed by the Diocesan Synod.

***Explanatory Note:*** (not part of the bill)

*The Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board is a significant part of the Diocesan life. The Standing Committee is of the view that the Chair of that Board should be entitled to attend and vote at Synod as well as the existing provision for the Chief Executive Officer.*

**BILL TO AMEND****ALL DIOCESAN CANONS****THE DIOCESAN SYNOD ENACTS AS FOLLOWS**

1.     **Title**                     The title of this statute is the Diocesan Canons Amendment Statute 2010.
2.     **Purpose**                     The purpose of this statute is to reflect the current operational position by removing all references to 'Regional Ministry Convenor(s)' from the Canons and replacing it with a reference to 'Bishop's Chaplain(s)'.
3.     **The Diocesan Canons are amended as follows:**  
  
  *All references to 'Regional Ministry Convenor(s)' be replaced with references to 'Bishop's Chaplain(s)'.*
4.     **Effect**                     This statute takes effect from the date it is passed by the Diocesan Synod.

## BILL TO AMEND

### CANON 1 OF PARISHES

#### THE DIOCESAN SYNOD ENACTS AS FOLLOWS

1.     **Title**                     The title of this statute is the Canon 1 of Parishes Amendment Statute 2010.
  
2.     **Purpose**                     The purposes of this statute is to extend the timeframe for parishes to hold their annual meetings from two months after the end of the Financial Year to three months after the end of the Financial Year.
  
3.     **The Canon of Parishes are amended as follows:**

*Clause 4.8 is amended by deleting the term 'two' in the first sentence and replacing it with the word 'three'.*
  
4.     **Effect**                     This statute takes effect from the date it is passed by the Diocesan Synod.

***Explanatory Note:*** (not part of the bill)

*With the Diocesan Office preparing the bulk of Parish Accounts it has proved impossible to complete the Accounts and obtain Audit Certificates for all Parishes within the current timeframe. A three month period would ensure a much better spread of workload whilst complying with the need for Annual Meetings to consider Financial Reports.*



## BILL TO AMEND

### CANON 18 OF WAIAPU ANGLICAN SOCIAL SERVICES TRUST BOARD

#### THE DIOCESAN SYNOD ENACTS AS FOLLOWS

1.     **Title**                     The title of this statute is the Canon 18 of Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board Amendment Statute 2010.
  
2.     **Purpose**                     The purpose of this statute is to amend reporting requirements from the Trust Board to the Standing Committee and the Synod to reflect the different balance date of the Board which makes impossible to comply with the current reporting requirements of the Canon.
  
3.     **Canon 18 is amended as follows:**

The current Clause 2.5 is hereby deleted and replaced with a new Clause 2.5 *'The Board will report to the Standing Committee of the Diocese twice each year, once to present its Statement of Intent for approval and once to review its past year's performance. The review report will include a full statement of the Board's financial performance and financial position.*

The existing Clause 2.6 is deleted and replaced by a new Clause 2.6 *'The Board will report to Synod each year on its delivery of services and present an overview of the future of social services in the Diocese.*
  
4.     **Effect**                     This statute takes effect from the date it is passed by the Diocesan Synod.

***Explanatory Note:*** (not part of the bill)

*The balance date for the Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board is 30<sup>th</sup> June each year as compared with the balance date for the Diocese which is 31<sup>st</sup> March. In these circumstances it has proved to be impossible to comply with the existing reporting requirements of the Canon; the amendments will ensure a proper reporting regime.*

## BILL TO AMEND

### CANON 1 OF PARISHES & CANON 7 OF ORDAINED MINISTRY APPOINTMENTS

#### THE DIOCESAN SYNOD ENACTS AS FOLLOWS

1.     **Title**                     The title of this statute is the Canon 1 & 7 Amendment Statute 2010.
  
2.     **Purpose**                     The purpose of this statute is to clarify the process to be followed for the appointment of Assistant/Associate Priests in Parishes. The current Canons lack a fully defined procedure to cover this process.

3.     **The Canons 1 & 7 are amended as follows:**

***Clause 1.10.16 is amended to read:***

*'When a parish wishes to appoint an Assistant or Associate Priest/Deacon, or make any licensed clergy appointment other than a vicar or assistant curate, the vestry shall appoint three suitably qualified person, who together with the **people's warden and the vicar of the parish (or, in the absence of a vicar, a person appointed by the bishop)** will serve as parish nominators, for the purpose of that appointment only.*

***Canon 7.2.3 (New Clause)***

***'When a parish wishes to appoint an Assistant or Associate Priest/Deacon, a Board of Nomination shall be constituted consisting of the parish nominators, appointed as described in Canon 1.10.16, and the licensing bishop'***

***Canon 7.5.2.3 amended to read:***

*A Bishop or their representative, two Regional Nominators (except in the case of an appointment to the position of Priest/Deacon Associate or Assistant) and two parish nominators must be present to constitute a quorum. No nomination shall be valid unless made by a majority of all the voting members constituting the Board, whether present or not.'*

4.     **Effect**                     This statute takes effect from the date it is passed by the Diocesan Synod.

***Explanatory Note:*** (not part of the bill)

*The proposed amendments and additions seek to provide a simple and clear process for such appointments.*

**THE ALTERNATIVE SERVICES STATUTE 2010****Noting that:**

- (a) The General Synod / Te Hinota Whanui in 1996 in Statute 565 constituted the Common Life Liturgical Commission.
- (b) The Commission has approved the Lent and Easter Liturgical resource 'Ashes to Fire' as produced by the Tikanga Pakeha Liturgical Working Group.
- (c) It is desirable that the General Synod / Te Hinota Whanui should make provision for this resource in Title G Canon VI 'Of Alternative Services.'

**General Synod / Te Hinota Whanui enacts as follows:**

1. **Title.** The title of this statute shall be *The Alternative Services Statute 2010*.
2. **Purpose.** The purpose of this statute is to adopt the proposed liturgical resource 'Ashes to Fire' as authorised services.
3. The following liturgical resource is adopted as alternative services in its present form and inserted into the third schedule of Title G Canon VI.
4. 'Ashes to Fire: Liturgy for the Seasons of Lent and Easter.'
5. Clause 3 of this statute is the adoption of a specific proposal in terms of Section 4(a) of the Church of England Empowering Act 1928 and Part B Clause 6(a) of The Constitution / Te Pouhere and shall be made known to the several Diocesan Synods in New Zealand, to the Synod of the Diocese of Polynesia, and to Te Runanganui o Aotearoa.
6. The experimental use of this liturgical resource which is added to Title G Canon VI Clause 3 of Title G Canon VI, is permitted in terms of Section 4(a) of the Church of England Empowering Act 1928 from the time that assent to the proposal has been given by the majority of Diocesan Synods in New Zealand, by the Synod of the Diocese of Polynesia, and by Te Runanganui o Aotearoa until the conclusion of the next ordinary session of the General Synod / Te Hinota Whanui.

**Schedule**

The full latest version of 'Ashes to Fire' dated 2009 is attached.

*We certify that this Statute was passed by the General Synod / Te Hinota Whanui on 11 May 2010. As witnessed by our hands 1 June 2010.*



++ W B Turei  
Primate and Archbishop



++ DJ Moxon  
Primate and Archbishop

## Appendix 2

### ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU

#### Budget Commentary 2011/2012

The budget reflects the determination of the Standing Committee to provide a solid footing for the process of change that will be required to ensure a healthy future for the mission of the Diocese.

**Anglican Church, Papua New Guinea** – The Diocese is investigating entering a partnership with the Diocese of Popondotta, Papua New Guinea. The merits and shape of this partnership are still to be debated, so at this stage this is just a provisional figure.

**Decision Making, Bishop's Consultancy Group** – Bishop David has built a leadership team around him which began last year. This has led to additional travel and meeting costs.

**Other Expenditure, Newly Ordained Placement Fund** – The newly ordained placement fund will continue to exist (the cost of which appears under support of Parishes), however this line item which is a grant from the Diocese to build up the fund has been removed as the fund is of sufficient size that the grant isn't needed at present.

**Training** – The Theologian was a new position that was created two years ago to offer continuing education to established clergy. This theme is to be developed further and has morphed into a new line Mission Formation and Development with a possible training college being a desired outcome.

**Parish Support, Ministry Support** – With the disestablishment of Regional Convenors' and the establishment of Bishops Chaplain's this section has undergone significant change. This has initially seen cost savings (three paid positions and one shared resource down to two paid positions) however it has become clear that this cut was too deep and the Bishop Chaplain's need some admin support to allow them more time out of the office. The levies to LSM Parishes have been reduced and equitability flattened to ensure the cost savings have been shared between the Diocese and the Parishes. This line of the budget also provides for the establishment of a partnership between CHB Parishes as greater resource sharing is initiated.

**Administration** - this budget reflects CPI adjustments across all lines, with the exception of three items. Office Equipment Depreciation has been budgeted at \$25,000. This item has never been budgeted in the past but we incurred an actual charge of \$21,953 in the current year. This item simply recognises that equipment over time wears out and needs replacing and is the amount we should be setting aside to replace our computer equipment, photocopiers etc. The second item is office rental which has just undergone its three year review and seen a significant hike. While this on the face of it looks bad, the building is actually owned by the HB Trust so 75% of any profit on this building actually comes back to the Diocese in the income section. Administration includes the cost of running the Parish Accounting Scheme for 36 parishes.

# **ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU** **BUDGET 2011/2012**

<b>EXPENDITURE</b>	<b>2010 ACTUAL \$</b>	<b>2010 BUDGET \$</b>	<b>2011 BUDGET \$</b>	<b>2012 BUDGET \$</b>
<b>Diocesan Mission</b>				
Hospital Chaplaincies	75,161	75,007	75,000	75,000
Waiapu Bishopric End.Trust	112,000	112,000	110,000	125,000
 <b>Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand &amp; Polynesia</b>				
Inter-Diocesan Conference	12,000	12,000	12,000	13,000
General Synod Contribution	35,865	36,000	36,000	37,000
Melanesian Partnership	-	2,000	-	-
Papua New Guinea	-	-	-	20,000
Pou Tokomanawa Fund	5,000	-	-	10,000
 <b>Regional Mission Allocation</b>				
Bay of Plenty	16,814	11,000	6,500	7,000
Eastland	9,486	5,500	4,000	3,500
Hawkes Bay	26,685	11,000	6,500	7,000
 <b>Diocesan Decision Making</b>				
Synod Costs	3,202	8,500	9,000	7,000
Standing Committee	6,092	8,000	9,000	8,000
Boards of Nomination	-	2,000	2,000	1,000
Diocesan Councils/Committees	3,253	2,300	2,700	3,500
Vicar General Expenses	3,413	4,586	4,500	10,000
Bishop's Consultancy Groups	4,275	-	-	10,000
 <b>Other Expenditure</b>				
Diocesan Support to Cathedral	21,000	22,000	23,000	21,000
Diocesan Support to East Coast Parish	4,000	-	-	4,000
Newly Ordained Placement Fund	12,000	12,000	12,000	-
Youth Internship Programme	-	-	12,000	12,000
Diocesan Audit Fee	4,029	3,500	5,000	5,000
Waiapu News & Communications	30,869	29,194	20,000	32,000
Web Site	1,726	1,573	3,500	11,500
Video Conferencing	-	-	5,000	5,000
Legal Fees	1,079	3,580	2,500	4,000
Sesqui Celebrations & Publications	8,964	20,202	-	-
Archives	13,014	20,000	20,000	15,000
Household Removals	3,134	7,500	7,500	7,500
Publications/Forms Costs	1,307	4,000	4,000	1,500
Waiapu Anglican Social Services - HR Contrib	10,800	10,800	11,000	11,300
Sundry Expenses	3,483	13,223	3,500	2,000
 <b>Expenditure carried forward</b>	<b>428,651</b>	<b>437,465</b>	<b>406,200</b>	<b>468,800</b>

# **ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU** **BUDGET 2011/2012**

<b>EXPENDITURE</b>	<b>2010 ACTUAL \$</b>	<b>2010 BUDGET \$</b>	<b>2011 BUDGET \$</b>	<b>2012 BUDGET \$</b>
<b>Expenditure brought forward</b>	428,651	437,465	406,200	468,800
<b>Training</b>				
Clergy/Lay Training & Support	158,167	204,340	196,400	197,500
Theologian	12,853	27,747	32,485	-
Mission Formation & Development	-	-	-	35,000
<b>Youth Mission</b>	176,256	179,973	192,587	169,000
<b>Parish Support</b>				
Sustentation Fund	11,472	21,725	22,485	24,750
Ministry Support Fund	(9,286)	35,000	90,000	76,350
Newly Ordained Placement Fund	9,688	-	-	11,990
Hastings Missioner	8,504	5,000	3,000	-
<b>Diocesan Administration</b>	549,607	508,342	534,500	604,950
<b>TOTAL DIOCESAN EXPENDITURE</b>	<b>1,345,912</b>	<b>1,419,592</b>	<b>1,477,657</b>	<b>1,588,340</b>
<b>INCOME</b>				
GDF Parish Assessments	441,542	440,652	463,000	486,000
GDF Interest Income	83,037	30,000	40,000	75,000
HB Trust	294,384	240,000	240,000	240,000
Grant - Sustentation Fund	-	42,472	49,970	-
Grant - Other	4,000	15,000	13,000	10,000
St Johns Trust Training Funds	159,261	195,000	196,400	197,500
Administration Centre	392,409	383,260	398,250	372,380
Youth Mission	37,296	31,680	15,000	7,750
DOW History Book Sales	12,382	-	-	-
Sundry Revenue	37,610	2,361	2,300	1,900
<b>Total Income</b>	<b>1,461,922</b>	<b>1,380,425</b>	<b>1,417,920</b>	<b>1,390,530</b>
<b>Surplus/(Deficit) in General Diocesan Funding</b>	<b>116,010</b>	<b>(39,167)</b>	<b>(59,737)</b>	<b>(197,810)</b>
<b>Funds Brought Forward from Last Year</b>			<b>227,2473</b>	<b>2,212,736</b>
<b>Funding to Carry Forward</b>			<b>2,212,736</b>	<b>2,014,926</b>



59  
**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
**BUDGET 2011/2012**

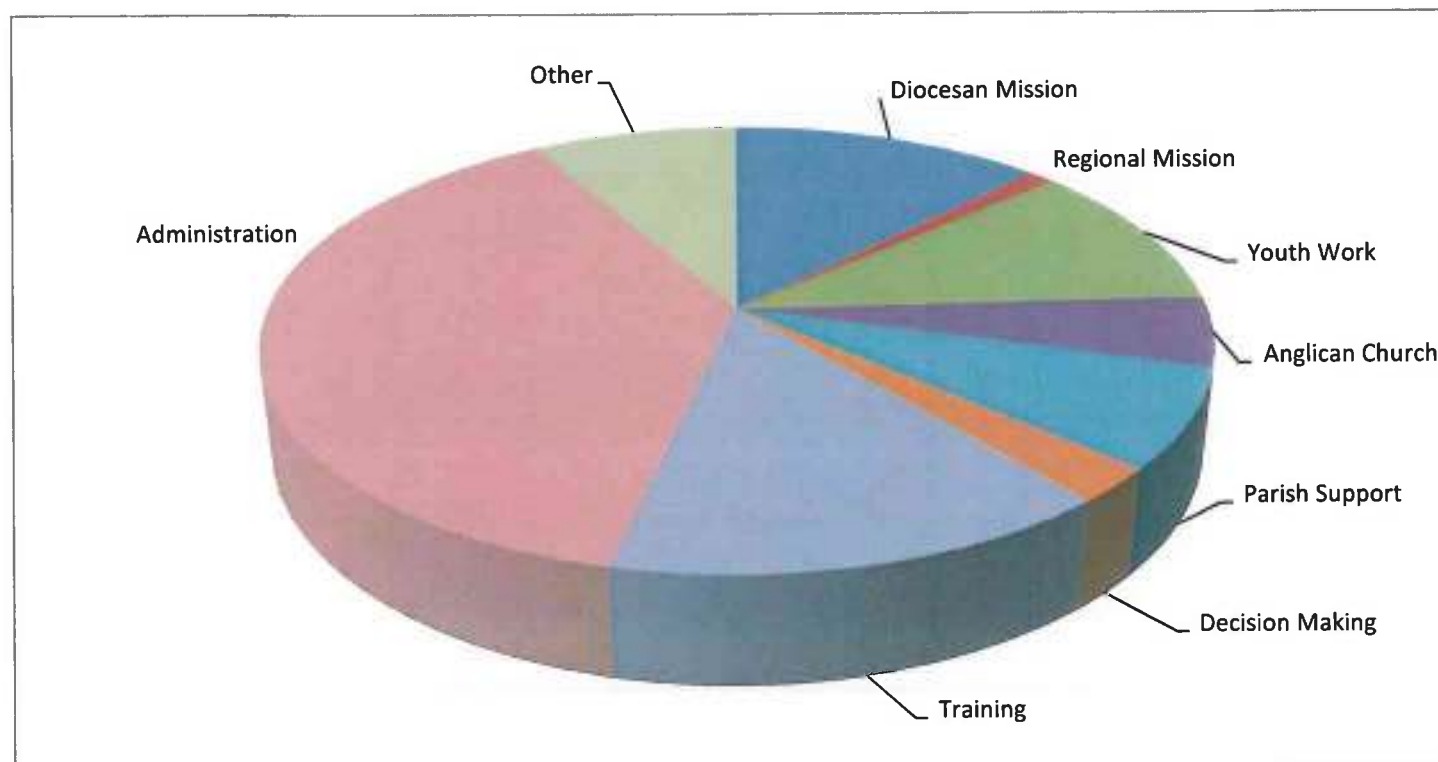
**BUDGET SUMMARY**

	2010 ACTUAL \$	2010 BUDGET \$	2011 BUDGET \$	2012 BUDGET \$
Diocesan Mission	187,161	187,007	185,000	200,000
Regional Mission	52,985	27,500	17,000	17,500
Youth Work	176,256	179,973	192,587	169,000
	416,403	394,480	394,587	386,500
Anglican Church	52,865	50,000	48,000	80,000
Parish Support	20,378	61,725	115,485	113,090
Decision Making	20,235	25,386	27,200	39,500
Training	171,020	232,087	228,885	232,500
Administration	549,607	508,342	534,500	604,950
Other	115,405	147,572	129,000	131,800
	929,509	1,025,112	1,083,070	1,201,840
<b>Total Expenditure</b>	<b>1,345,912</b>	<b>1,419,592</b>	<b>1,477,657</b>	<b>1,588,340</b>

**Increase in Net Expenditure**

**4%**

**7%**





## Report to the Waiapu Diocesan Synod, September 2010

In June 2009, Bishop David appointed me to the role of Diocesan Theologian with the prime task of preparing the way for a School of Ministry that would provide an integrated education in theology and ministry skills for all those engaged in the mission of the diocese. Funding for the first 10 months of this half-stipended appointment was authorised by the Standing Committee, and the second years funding, until March 2011, was approved by Synod in September 2009.

The strategic development of the School of Ministry can be seen in three phases:-

### **Phase One (June 2009 to July 2010) - Consultation and Planning**

#### *Challenges:-*

- Clarifying the existing theology of ministry guiding the diocese to date
- Defining the missional focus of the diocese
- Surveying the unmet training needs of clergy and lay ministers
- Recruiting potential teachers and learners for future participation in theological education
- Gathering further training resources

#### *Outcomes:-*

- Through the bishop's Theological Task Force and wider related conversations, we have identified a diocesan theology of ministry in which ordained leadership takes place within the context of the giftedness of all the baptised. This means that both lay and ordained Anglicans share responsibility for our mission in the world, and that both lay and ordained people need ongoing formation in spirituality, theology and ministry skills.
- The bishop's clarification of the diocese's mission, as presented to this year's clergy conference and since widely disseminated in the regions, now provides the focus for all our planning, including the emerging School of Ministry. The education and training we must provide is focused on the needs of ministry, and that ministry must increasingly serve our call to God's mission in the world.
- Through the Survey of Theological Needs and Resources, launched at last year's synod, and through subsequent conversations with clergy and other license-holders, we established that the emerging School of Ministry must to do several things:-
  1. Recognise learning and training already provided by the diocese.
  2. Relate to, and support, learning given by outside teaching institutions.
  3. Ensure a basic level of theological competence in all aspects of our mission.
  4. Encourage habits of lifelong learning and lead on to more advanced study.
  5. Make good use of existing resources of people and materials.
  6. Be accessible at local and regional levels.
  7. Build an enduring learning network of local theological study groups
- The Survey revealed that more than 20 clergy and lay people within the diocese have the potential to provide high quality theological teaching across a variety of subject areas. Others still are well equipped to act as theological mentors and study-group leaders within a dispersed learning network. Conversations with these people within the framework of a draft curriculum of theological studies have prepared the way for the next phase of programme development.
- More than 1600 theological books and journals donated or bought to date provide a useful core for a diocesan theological library housed at the Cathedral. Online links with other libraries will ensure that

we have sufficient access to adequate reading resources. Developing relationships with other training schemes within the country and overseas, including the Newcastle School of Theology for Mission, mean that we have no need to reinvent the wheel, while adapting our programme development to meet the distinctive needs and mission of Waiapu.

## **Phase Two – (August 2010 to March 2011) – Establishing the Vision**

### *Challenges:-*

- Establishing a missional vision in parishes
- Mobilising parishioners for every-member ministry
- Recognising natural groupings of parishes for shared mission
- Establishing study and training networks within missional groups
- Recognising and encouraging the role of local mentors for theological study

### *What we are Doing*

- The Bishop and members of the Waiapu Leadership Team are currently working together to preach the diocesan vision of being a missional church.
- As diocesan theologian, I have launched several workshops, delivered within parish clusters in each region, intended to:-
  - Fill out the vision of a missional church
  - Strengthen local parish missional groupings
  - Identify local opportunities for mission
  - Encourage diverse gifts and ministries
  - Create a network of theological study groups
  - Begin a roll-out of the diocesan theological training programme
- Together with other diocesan leaders, I will continue to plan the development of an integrated curriculum in theology, ministry skills and spiritual formation based on the diocesan vision.

## **Phase Three (beyond March 2011) – Ongoing Development**

### *Some Challenges Foreseen*

- Curriculum Development
  - Coordinate development of theological units within the teaching team
  - Develop and test the teaching model
  - Develop and test the student learning assessment model
  - Coordinate delivery of theological and ministry skills streams
- Study Network development
  - Establish and support local study groups
  - Support theological mentors
  - Liaise with extra-diocesan providers if theological education
- Resource gathering and availability
  - Catalogue the theological library and establish a lending system
  - Establish a database of available study materials throughout the diocese
  - Planned acquisitions of further materials related to the emerging curriculum
- Financial provision
  - Foster parish-based financial support of locally-delivered programme
  - Commitment to ongoing diocesan and St John's College Trust Board funding

## **Howard Pilgrim**

# Developing a Waiapu Diocesan Statement on our Theology of Ministry

---

## Preamble

The Waiapu Theological Task group was formed following the 2008 Diocesan Synod. The work of the Task Group was defined by the responses to the motion put to that synod, concerning clergy membership of Waiapu Synods. It was intended the group would run for approximately a year and a half in order to accomplish its purpose.

Historically, it was acknowledged that 40 years ago the synod houses of clergy and laity were virtually equal in number, at a time when the majority of clergy were vicars of parishes. Over the last 35 years there has been a growth of in the number of clergy with different functions:

- non-stipendiary priests
- local shared ministry priests
- chaplains.

This shift has been accompanied by a decrease in the number of priests who are vicars.

The Task Group examined the context of change and the development of different functions within the overall understanding of ordination. From there the group identified the need to locate the considerations of the issue within a wider context, and in particular, in relation to the obvious gap in ongoing conversation and communications about roles and functions of lay and ordained ministry within the diocese.

Beginning with Acts 2:42, the group acknowledged that the church is a community that sees itself as a community, not just a place in location or time. There followed recognition of some of the core functions of a healthy church: prayerful, visible, a centre of theological discourse, reflective and worshipping. The ongoing discussion of ministry roles and functions sought to take into account each of these. The following statement to synod is a record of that discussion and the outcomes reached.

The earliest Church saw itself as the body of Christ incarnating his presence and mission in the world. The gifts of the spirit are poured out on the whole baptised people of God and are exercised in a spirit of mutuality. Together the community of the baptised is a priesthood of all believers. The example of Christ is a ministry of servanthood to which we are all called. Within our gifted community, all are called to exercise their God-given gifts for the benefit of all God's people. These gifts are expressed and made complete through our shared ministry together; lay and ordained.

Ordained ministry takes place within this fundamental context. Some are called to ordination in the traditional offices of deacon, priest and bishop. The process of ordination is part of the same lifelong process that begins at baptism by which we discern and empower all gifts within the people of God. Ordained ministry is a call recognised by the diocese and affirmed in ordination by the bishop and lived out in the whole community of faith.

The Diocese through its diocesan bishop provides a framework within which ministry is offered in Waiapu. Ordained and lay people are licensed and thereby authorised to exercise the ministry defined in their license. The license provides an expectation of training and accountability.

We affirm that all people within the community of faith led by the spirit of God may expect to do surprising things.

### **PRINCIPLES**

The following principles relate directly to the discussion on clergy membership at Waiapu synods. (C.f. Preamble paragraph 1)

#### **Principle 1**

A priest is not an individual apart: Ordination is not just out of the laity but also a working out of our baptism and a calling into a college of presbyters and deacons, of which the bishop is the president. (Statement of clergy membership).

#### **Principle 2**

Synod is not a gathering of the faith community for worship or a liturgical event but a body selected from the faith community for the purposes of governance.

#### **Principle 3**

Membership in one of the synod houses (i.e. the ordained) is determined by the college of presbyters, and therefore does not need to be the whole college.

#### **Principle 4**

A synod gathering in its simplest form would consist of a bishop, a clergy person and a lay person. Behind the bishop stands a whole college of bishops; behind the lay person stands the whole community of faith who are not called into ordination; behind the clergy stands the college of presbyters.

#### **Principle 5**

As laity are elected, so the college of presbyters has the capacity to elect from their members.

#### **Principle 6**

A possibility for future clergy membership could be based on the ratio of one to one clergy/laity. Where there is more than one priest in any one faith community, that group of clergy would select a synod member from that group.

### **Electoral College**

The above principles would not necessarily apply to the convening of an Electoral College to select a bishop, when it might be appropriate for all clergy to be present. This option deserves further study and debate.

**Comments:****Note 1: Priesthood of all Believers and Ordination:**

(Note: The Reformation gave us a spectrum of interpretations apart from the hierarchical orthodoxy of Catholicism.)

*"This term does not refer to the priesthood of each believer, but rather the priesthood in which all the baptised participate. The primary nature of this priesthood is servanthood. For example, at the Eucharist, in the NZPB the ordained priest is not identified as the celebrant, but as the presiding priest. The gathered community of faith is the celebrant. The ordained priest is called from the midst of the gathered community as presider. This is not a set apart ministry, but a set amidst ministry.*

*Ordination is an act whereby the community of faith places a person among others of the same order. It is not an act so much of setting apart as it is an act of setting among. The word carries with it the sense and meaning of being counted among. So, in this way, priesthood is never conferred upon individuals in isolation from the community of faith. Priesthood is always shared – in the first instance because the ordained are raised up from or called into the priestly community of faith, in the second instance because, from the very earliest times in the life of the church, the ordained are (at ordination) set among a "college" of other priests.*

**Note 2: Licensing people and ministry by those who do not hold a license:**

We recognise that much ministry of God takes place outside the formalities of the ordained and licensed roles. We affirm that all people, inspired by the Spirit may do surprising things as they live out their Baptism.

**Note 3**

We have agreed that ordination is not just *out of* the laity, but is also a *working out* of our baptism and a *calling into* a *college* of presbyters, the Bishop being the president of the college. So the charisms of priesthood (like the charisms of baptism) do not reside with the individual *apart from* membership in the body.

Synod is not a liturgical gathering of the faith community, but a body selected from among the membership for the purposes of governance. In our local tradition, it has three houses. These *houses* are not the equivalent of *colleges*. So, apart from canonical considerations, one is not automatically granted membership in the Synod by virtue of ordination because such governance has historically/traditionally been the responsibility of the *college as one body*, not its individual members. Membership in one of the houses (of the ordained, in terms of our current concern) is determined by the college, but does not need to be the whole college.

Nor does one need to be granted automatic membership in Synod by virtue of having been granted a licence, as licences are 'empowering' documents, not sacramental acts, and are issued by the diocesan bishop, with the consideration of Synod – and the diocesan bishop (with Synod's consideration) has the right to determine any and all of the empowerments that a licence includes.



Therefore, membership in Synod need not automatically be granted to all the ordained, but may be decided in other ways.

Background to the above statements:

- Prayerful continuing reflections since the conception of this Theological Task Group in June 2009.
- Biblical reference, canons of the Church, NZPB, theological and historical reference material—particularly that researched, summarised and presented by the Diocesan Theologian, the Rev. Dr. Howard Pilgrim.
- Also position exploration papers and readings prepared by the Rev. Blake Ramage and the Rev. Tim Delaney.
- Reference to other diocesan models in North America (Michigan) and Australia (Newcastle).

The Theological Task Group consists of: Bishop David (Chair), *Meg Dawson, Phil Dymock, Robert Bruere, Tim Delaney, Erice Fairbrother, Marie Gilpin, Brian Hamilton, Bonnie Hebenton, Howard Pilgrim, Blake Ramage, Mary Rowlands, Susanna Shelton, Oenone Woodhams.*



***Anglican***

***Diocese of Waiapu***

***2010***

Appendix 3

Reports Presented to Synod

## DIOCESAN APPOINTMENTS 2009/2010

### Diocesan Personnel on the wider Church Bodies for 2010

Tikanga Pakeha Ministry Council	The Reverend Adrienne Bruce
Tikanga Pakeha Missions Council	Mr H McBain
Tikanga Pakeha Liturgical Working Group	The Reverend Brian Dawson The Reverend Martin Davies (Alternate)
Te Kotahitanga	The Right Reverend D Rice (Gen Synod)
Tribunal under the 1925 Empowering Act	The Reverend N A Hendery (Gen Synod)
Commission on Treaty and Partnership Issues	The Right Reverend D Rice (Gen Synod)
Commission on Communications	The Right Reverend D Rice (Gen Synod)
Commission on Ecumenism	The Reverend N A Hendery (Gen Synod)

**(Gen Synod = appointed by General Synod. The other appointments  
are made by the Diocese)**

## ACTS OF THE BISHOP

### 24 June 2009 to 3 June 2010

#### LICENCE TO THE OFFICE OF VICAR OF A PARISH

22 February 2010	Reverend Blake Ramage	Gisborne Parish	2010 Vicar1
9 April 2010	Reverend Erice C Fairbrother	St John's of Otumoetai	2010 Vicar2

#### LICENCE TO THE OFFICE OF COMMUNITY PRIEST BY THE COMMISSARY TO THE BISHOP OF WAIAPU

6 April 2010	Reverend B.E. White	Community Priest Eastland Region	2010 Com.Pr.1
--------------	---------------------	----------------------------------	---------------

#### LICENCE TO THE OFFICE OF DEACON

17 February 2010	Robert M. Boardman	West Rotorua Parish	2010 Deac. No.1
17 February 2010	Susan E C Cooper	West Rotorua Parish	2010 Deac. No.2

#### LICENCE TO THE OFFICE OF PRIEST IN THE REGIONAL MINISTRY RESOURCE TEAM

8 July 2009	Reverend P Pirikahu	Hawke's Bay Region	2009 Pr RMC 2
25 September 2009	Reverend H M Flavell	Hawke's Bay Region	2009 Pr RMC 3
17 May 2010	Reverend A Malcolmson	Gate Pa Parish	2010 Pr BC1

#### LICENCE TO THE OFFICE OF ASSISTANT PRIEST

17 May 2010	Reverend David Speedy	Dannevirke Parish	2010 APr.No.1
-------------	-----------------------	-------------------	---------------

#### LICENCE OF A PRIEST HOLDING THE OFFICE OF MINISTRY EDUCATOR

16 February 2010	Reverend Oenone A. Woodhams	Waipua Diocese	2010 Min.Ed.No.1
------------------	-----------------------------	----------------	------------------

#### LICENCE TO THE OFFICE OF PRIEST HOLDING THE OFFICE OF CHAPLAIN

14 July 2009	Reverend Joan S. Minchin	Chaplain, Carter House, Te Puke	2009 Chap. No. 1
30 September 2009	Reverend Jan Tapper	Chaplain, Waipua House, Havelock Nth	2009 Chap.No. 2
9 September 2010	Reverend R. Joy Hamilton	Chaplain, Woodford Hse, Havelock Nth	2010 Chap No.3

#### LICENCE TO THE OFFICE OF PRIEST HOLDING THE OFFICE OF MISSIONER

14 September 2009	Reverend Stephen L Donald	Missioner – Eastland Region	2009 Miss No. 1
-------------------	---------------------------	-----------------------------	-----------------

#### PERMISSION TO OFFICIATE

1 September 2009	Reverend R A Russell	St Augustines	2009 P to O 4
25 September 2009	Reverend B C Haggitt	Order of St Stephen	2009 P to O 5
2 March 2010	Reverend F T F Sweeting	Wairoa Parish	2010 P to O 6
2 March 2010	Reverend A J Hughes	Taradale Parish	2010 P to O 7
29 March 2010	Reverend U P S Brown	West Rotorua Parish	2010 P to O 8
29 March 2010	Reverend J Brown	West Rotorua Parish	2010 P to O 9
1 April 2010	Reverend M J MacCormick	Vaughan Park, Auckland	2010 P to O 10
4 May 2010	Reverend M D Scott	Waipua Diocese	2010 P to O 11

#### LETTER OF RECOGNITION

14 February 2010	Revd David Graham Speedy	Weber Parish	
14 February 2010	Susan Beatrice Speedy	Weber Parish	
17 February 2010	Tiu Bristow	Turangi Co-operating Parish	

#### LICENCE FOR YOUTH INTERNSHIP

5 February 2010	Emma Hocking	All Saints, Taradale	2010 YthIntern 1
5 February 2010	Michael Heberton	St Mary's, Mt Maunganui	2010 YthIntern 2
5 February 2010	Josh Reid	All Saints, Taradale	2010 YthIntern 3

#### TERMINATION OF LICENCES BY RESIGNATION, RETIREMENT OR OTHERWISE

21 September 2009	Licence of Bradley James Garrett, Network Co-Ordinator of Order of St Stephen, Auckland has been terminated due to his resignation from this position.		2009 Term No. 8
3 March 2010	Licence of Harry Hicks, a Priest Holding the Office of Priest in Charge of Holy Trinity Parish, Gisborne, has been terminated due to the installation of a new parish vicar.		2010 Term No. 9

## A3

18 March 2010	Licence of Elizabeth Carrington, School Chaplain at Woodford House, Havelock North, has been terminated due to her resignation and Return to England.	2010 Term No. 10
24 March 2010	Licence of Martin Paul Davies, Diocesan Ministry Educator, has been terminated due to his resignation from this position.	2010 Term No. 11
29 March 2010	Licence of Ursula Patricia Stuart Brown, a Priest Holding the Office of a Local Limited Licenced Priest, has been terminated and issued with a Permission to Officiate. Please also note the termination of an old licence not terminated at the time of the previous license being issued - that of Priest Holding the Office of Priest Assistant.	2010 Term No. 12
29 March 2010	Licence of John Brown, a Priest Holding the Office of a Local Limited Licenced Priest, has been terminated and issued with a Permission to Officiate Licence.	2010 Term No. 13
17 May 2010	Licence of Joanne Clare Crosse, a Priest Holding the Office of Hawke's Bay Regional Youth Ministry Facilitator has been terminated due to her resignation from this position.	2010 Term No. 14
17 May 2010	Licence of David Speedy, a Priest holding the Office of a Local Priest with the Weber Ministry Team has been terminated due to his resignation from this position, and issued an Honorary Assistant Priest license at Dannevirke Parish.	2010 Term No. 15
17 May 2010	Licence of Nigel Kynoch, a Priest Holding the Office of Local Priest within the Takapau Parish and Central Hawke's Bay Ministry Leadership Team due to his resignation from this position.	2010 Term No. 16
17 May 2010	Licence of Adrienne Malcolmson, a Priest Holding the Office Of Member of Regional Ministry Resource Team for the BOP Region, has been terminated and reissued using the new language of Bishop's Chaplain within the content of the licence.	2010 Term. No. 17
19 May 2010	Licence of Wendy Margaret Harris, a Priest Assistant at All Saints, Taradale, has been terminated due to her death.	2010 Term. No. 18
1 June 2010	License of Heather May Flavell, an ecumenical co-ordinating Hospital Chaplain to Hawke's Bay District Health Board, has been terminated due to the issue of a new licence with changed categories.	2010 Term. No.19
1 June 2010	License of Tieki Matenga Rangī Papuni, a Priest Holding the Office of Regional Ministry Convenor for the Eastland Region in the Diocese of Waiapu has been terminated due to Jack's resignation from this position.	2010 Term. No. 20
1 June 2010	License of Erice Carolyn Fairbrother, a Priest Holding the Office of Regional Ministry Convenor for the South and Central Hawke's Bay Region in the Diocese of Waiapu has been terminated due to the issue of a new licence with changed categories.	2010 Term. No. 21
3 June 2010	License of Stuart Anderson, held a Letter of Authority, and has been terminated due to his death.	2010 Term. No. 22

**CERTIFICATE OF AUTHORISATION OF A LOCAL SHARED MINISTRY LEADERSHIP TEAM**

17 February 2010	Turangi Co-operating Parish - Joe Beattie, Isobel Boyd, Maurice Costello Laraine Lash, Beverly Lawson, Emily Tamepo
17 February 2010	West Rotorua Parish - Susan Cooper, Robert Boardman, Gary Gower, Florence Buxton Jan Gifford, Merlene Tahata, Sheila Johnson, Hugh Caulton, Irene Ann Crawford, Christine Hatchard.

**LICENCE FOR LAY MINISTRY**

9 July 2009	Valerie Webster	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2009 Lay M.100
9 July 2009	Carol Buckland	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2009 Lay M.101
9 July 2009	John Arts	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2009 Lay M.102
9 July 2009	Annette Wright	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2009 Lay M.103
9 July 2009	Ian Taylor	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2009 Lay M.104
9 July 2009	Barbara Stevens	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2009 Lay M.105
16 July 2009	John Ramsay Binns	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2009 Lay M.106
16 July 2009	Alice Warren	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2009 Lay M.107
21 July 2009	Jennifer Hendery	Westshore Parish, Napier	2009 Lay M.108
21 July 2009	Jan Marrington	Westshore Parish, Napier	2009 Lay M.109
1 September 2009	Oranje Muir	Te Hapara Parish, Gisborne	2009 Lay M.110
8 September 2009	Captain Philip Ernest Clark	Church Army NZ	2009 Lay M 111
14 September 2009	John Richard Trentham	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2009 Lay M 112
14 September 2009	Diane Joy Codyre Trentham	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2009 Lay M 113
2 March 2010	Sheila Little	Taupo Parish	2010 LayM 114
2 March 2010	Martin James Collins	Mt Maunganui Parish	2010 LayM 115
12 April 2010	Sandra J Hall	HB Youth Facilitator	2010 LayM 116
4 May 2010	Oranje Muir	Te Hapara	2010 LayM117
5 May 2010	Barbara Elsie Stevens	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2010 LayM118
5 May 2010	Ian Taylor	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2010 LayM119
5 May 2010	Annette Wright	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2010 LayM120
5 May 2010	John Arts	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2010 LayM121
5 May 2010	Carol Buckland	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2010 LayM122
5 May 2010	Valarie Webster	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2010 LayM123
5 May 2010	John Binns	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2010 LayM124
5 May 2010	Alice Warren	Holy Trinity, Tauranga	2010 LayM125
5 May 2010	Shane Douglas Story	Takapau Parish	2010 LayM126
5 May 2010	Anke Anna-Maria Pulton	Takapau Parish	2010 LayM127
18 May 2010	Philippa Susan Hales	Whakatane Parish	2010 LayM128
24 May 2010	Christine Angela Parkes	Hodgson House, Tauranga	2010 LayM129

**FACULTIES**

2 July 2009	<b>Parish of Dannevirke</b> – The alteration of furniture placement in the Church of St John the Baptist, Dannevirke – the new configuration is to be – the choir pews in the chancel, along with the moveable communion table, will be removed and stored and the Lectern will be moved from its current position by the piano and placed in the forefront of the chancel. No cost is involved.
7 August 2009	<b>The Church of the Cross, Turangi</b> – The replacement and double glazing of the windows in the front of the Church, which have badly deteriorated. The design is the same as the existing windows. The cost of \$21,807.00 is to be met by Parish funds invested by the Presbyterian Property Trust.
7 August 2009	<b>The Church of the Cross, Turangi</b> – The installation of a traditional white marble font as inscribed and donated by Mr Dennis Kelly. Installation by Taupo Funeral Service.
12 August 2009	<b>Parish of Mount Maunganui</b> – The extension to the existing building at St Mary's Tahatai Early Childhood Centre, 114 Evans Road, Papamoa. The cost of the work is estimated at \$103,800.00 which will be met by money invested with the Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees and from St Mary's Tahatai Accounts. A special meeting of the Anglican Parish of Mount Maunganui was held on the 5 <sup>th</sup> July, 2009 at St Mary's Church.



12 August 2009	<b>St Luke's Parish, Rotorua</b> – The installation of two Daikin Heat Pumps in the 'Growing through Grief' Rooms situated in the Church of St Luke's Rotorua. The cost of the work is quoted at \$7,358 GST inclusive, to be paid from 'Growing Through Grief' reserve funds.
12 August 2009	<b>St Andrew's, Taupo</b> – The installation on the south-east wall of the nave a 1980mm x 2640 date projector screen at the cost of \$1,400 plus GST to be met by a donation from AMSOC.
28 August 2009	<b>Waipawa Parish</b> – The erection of a ramp leading to the main door of the St James' Church in Otane. The cost of the work was funded from funds that the Ecumenical Community Committee had raised. The ramp was erected in 2006.
15 September 2009	<b>All Saints, Weber</b> – The installation of a sliding rimu door between the church and the vestry. The cost of the work is estimated to be approximately \$437.00 which will be met by parish funds.
30 October 2009	<b>Parish of Mount Maunganui</b> – The placement of a new altar and chandelier in the Church of St Peter's Victoria road, Mount Maunganui. The altar and chandelier are being built by Rev'd Doug St George for the cost of materials and \$400 labour, cost \$1,000. Some materials to be used are recycled from redundant furniture and building materials from St Peter's including old altar rails. Also required 12 LED lights @ \$200 each for the chandelier, as well as the services of an electrician and stainless steel specialist. The cost of the total work is estimated at \$4,000 to be met from donations and Parish funds.
12 November, 2009	<b>Parish of Woodville</b> – The installation of a leadlight window in St Andrew's Church, Kumeroa. The window depicts a biblical shepherd, lamb, hills small stream with bush or trees and a wood pigeon. The cost of the work is estimated at approximately \$5,000 which will be paid by a donation from Wilfred Poulton. Central Glass of Palmerston North will complete the design and installation work.
12 November 2009	<b>St Peter's Parish, Riverslea</b> – The remodelling of the sanctuary in the Church of St Peter's 1202 Ada Street, Hastings. The work involved pushing out the side walls to provide a larger space, and remodelling the ceiling to follow the ceiling line in the nave; lining the east wall with rimu and fitting a new cross; relining and painting the other walls and installing new lighting. The cost of the work is estimated at approximately \$39,840 to be paid by an anonymous donation from a parishioner.
8 February 2010	<b>St Andrew's Parish, Westshore, Napier</b> – The erection of a gate to the 'Quiet Garden', to be bolted to the exterior wall at one point of St Andrew's Church, Westshore. The cost of the work is estimated at \$20 to be paid by Parish funds.
15 April 2010	<b>Waiapu Cathedral Parish</b> – The erection/placement of a new microphone system in the Church of the Waiapu Cathedral. The design and appropriate details are attached. The cost of the work is estimated at: <div style="text-align: right;"> Stage 1 \$48,984.70  Stage 2 \$13,233.55 </div>

This will be paid: Stage 1, Cathedral Maintenance Fund, supplemented by parishioner donations. Stage 2, funding applications.

**REPORT TO THE 2010 SYNOD FROM THE STANDING COMMITTEE FOR  
THE PERIOD COMMENCING 14<sup>TH</sup> AUGUST 2009  
AND ENDING 29<sup>TH</sup> APRIL 2010**

**MEMBERSHIP**

The Right Reverend David Rice  
The Vicar General Brian Hamilton  
Very Reverend Helen Jacobi  
The Reverend Ron Elder  
The Reverend Alex Czerwonka  
Reverend Joan Edmundson

Mr Graeme Elvin  
Mrs Jo Shoebridge  
Mr Nick Haslam  
Mr Hugh McBain  
Ms Susanna Shelton

**MEETINGS**

Meetings were held at the Titoki Centre, Whakatane (26/27 November, 2009), Napier (26 February, 2010), Taupo (29 April, 2010).

**DIOCESAN ASSESSMENTS & MINISTRY SUPPORT COSTS**

The Committee is investigating the possibility of ministry support costs being levied to non-stipended parishes as part of the annual assessment process rather than the current process of billing the charge separately. These MSCs would continue to be levied on a flat charge basis but would be incorporated within the annual assessment levy.

This will make more transparent the total charges being levied on individual parishes as they will all be contained in the one schedule.

**CLERGY STIPENDS**

The Committee accepted the recommendation of the Stipend Monitoring Group of the Inter Diocesan Council that clergy stipends should increase by 0.3% for the 12 months commencing 1<sup>st</sup> May 2010.

The Group also warned that a stipend increase for 2011 was likely to be very modest.

**CLERGY VEHICLE DEPRECIATION FUND**

After considering further submissions made at the 2009 Synod the Committee decided to give clergy the right to opt out of the fund if they felt strongly that they could manage vehicle replacement issues themselves.

The Committee though is still of the view that membership of the fund provides substantial benefits to those clergy planning vehicle replacement in a structured way.

**MODELS OF EPISCOPACY**

The Committee has circulated a paper to parishes and social services setting out two options for future Episcopal delivery in the Diocese. This paper was written in response to the wish of the Diocese, expressed at the 2005 Synod to revisit the question after the elapse of 5 years.

The paper, and submissions received on it are being referred firstly to Regional Conferences for further discussion and debate and thence to the 2010 synod for a final decision to be made on the model for the future.

### **WAIAPU ANGLICAN SOCIAL SERVICES TRUST BOARD**

The Committee has met during the year with members of the Board of WASSTB to monitor the progress of its operations. The Committee is very happy with the extensive role that WASSTB is playing in the life of the Diocese.

Because WASSTB has a different financial year end date to the rest of the Diocese (30<sup>th</sup> June as opposed to 31<sup>st</sup> March) it is impossible to strictly comply with the reporting requirements set out in Canon 18. An amendment to the Canon will be proposed to rectify this situation.

### **RELATIONSHIP WITH PROVINCE OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA**

The Committee, with the support of the Anglican Missions Board, has been considering forming a relationship with the Diocese of Popondota to assist its development. The types of assistance required would include training and up skilling of priests, administrative and systems upgrading and examination of the best use of land assets held by the diocese.

There would also be other forms of reciprocity.

Bishop David and Hugh McBain together with Canon Robert Kereopa of the Missions Board and Rev. Steve Maina of CMS are programmed to travel to Popondota prior to Synod to explore possibilities.

### **MINISTRY MODELS**

Currently the Committee is actively exploring a new ministry model for the Central and Southern Hawkes which would provide comprehensive ministry support for all parishes in the area. Such a project, of course, requires extensive consultation with the parishes and personnel involved and at the time of writing this report is very well advanced.

The pre-existing model of four Regional Ministry Convenors has now been replaced by two Bishop's chaplains; one based in the Hawkes Bay and the other in the Bay of Plenty.

### **COMMUNICATIONS GROUP**

A communications group has been set up to examine all means of communication within the Diocese to ensure that they are effective and appropriate to the message being communicated. This oversight will extend to all forms of communication including the website, Waiapu News, E-News and other written and electronic forms.

As a priority attention is being given to a revamp of the existing website to substantially increase its information content and make it more relevant to a wider range of users. The new website should be published within the third quarter of the current year.

### **STANDING COMMITTEE MINUTES**

Snippets from meetings are now being published on the website and investigations are continuing as to how to make them more widely available to synod members.

In accordance with the Diocesan Canons the minutes of the Committee are tabled at each Synod and are available for perusal.

**CLIFF HOUSTON**  
**Diocesan Registrar**  
22 June 2010

I took up the position of Diocesan Ministry Educator in February 2010, and at the time of writing have been in the job for 3 months. It seems much longer – in a good way.

It is an awesome responsibility and privilege to walk alongside those exploring a call to ordination, those who have been accepted by the ministry recognition panel, and those who have been recently ordained. At present I have 26 people 'on the list', each with their own gifts and rich awareness of God's call on their life. I see my role as facilitator, sounding board, spiritual partner, go to person, and educator. I am humbled by the ready acceptance from those with whom I interact.

Weekend post ordination workshops are being offered regionally so they are accessible to all clergy. In addition the very popular and keenly anticipated post ordination retreat at Kopua remains. This year we have sadly been oversubscribed and some are on a waiting list.

The annual Ministry Exploration weekend is planned for October 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> at Titoki Healing Centre, Whakatane. I encourage all who are interested in exploring God's call on their life, whether to lay or ordained ministry, to register.

I have also been involved in new initiatives such as the Title D workshops, and a spiritual formation course, *Transition from Deacon to Priest*. It is expected that each new deacon ordained from 2010 onwards will participate over a period of up to 2 years.

Membership of a number of committees and working groups such as Tikanga Pakeha Ministry Council and the Theological Task Force round out a varied, challenging but hugely rewarding role.

Yours in Christ,

Reverend Oenone Woodhams



## **Regional Ministry Convenor Bay of Plenty**

*The Reverend Adrienne Bruce*

P.O.Box 11-306, Papamoa

(07) 542 1870

(021) 432 768 (Cell)

Email: [adriennebruce@slingshot.co.nz](mailto:adriennebruce@slingshot.co.nz)

### **Report to Diocesan Synod April 2009 – March 2010**

This is my seventh report to the Diocesan Synod as the Regional Ministry Convenor in the Bay of Plenty.

#### **Local Shared Ministry Parishes**

I have continued to work with the three LSM parishes in the Bay of Plenty on a regular basis (at least monthly and often more regularly) assisting with worship, attending Ministry Leadership Team meetings, running workshops, training and forums as well as visiting individual team members and parishioners as necessary.

##### **Edgecumbe-Kawerau**

This parish continues to work well together, led by a small but committed Ministry Leadership Team. The most exciting venture in the last year has been the use of the \$10,000 gifted to the parish from the Opportunity Shop for outreach which has been used to run an after-school programme once a week called "Friends and Heroes". This resulted in a team at Top Parish for the first time in 20 years as well as children and their families at the Christmas Carol service. The long-term challenge continues to be growing the congregation.

##### **West Rotorua**

The last year has seen the retirement of two local priests and the ordination of two deacons. The life of the congregation is vibrant and continues to interact well with the local Ngongotaha community. Attendance at worship is encouraging.

##### **Turangi**

This LSM parish in a co-operative setting held a three-year review of the ministry team and with one member retiring has been through a calling process culminating in the appointment of a new pastoral care co-ordinator. The youth group on a Friday evening, run in conjunction with the Apostolic church is making a significant difference to the lives of young people in the community. The parish has also worked hard at upgrading its building especially in terms of warmth and technology for worship. At this stage it has decided to remain under Anglican oversight.

##### **Papamoa Mission**

The Mission continues to benefit from some of my time. I continue to run the Pre-School Music group each week and a playgroup as an extension of this music ministry. Strong links with WASSTB continue with the next challenge on the horizon being to grow the congregation.

#### **Vicar-Supported Parishes**

I have continued to visit parishes in the region at their invitation or in order to proactively promote various Diocesan initiatives and am available for all vicars for consultation and information. Part of my role includes ensuring that regional and diocesan information is conveyed to parishes and parishioners including advertising for Clergy Training events, Ministry Ethics and other training events. I have responded to requests for workshops. The annual opportunity to report to the Regional Conference on the work of the parishes shows the exciting breadth of what is happening in the region.

#### **Other Work areas**

##### **Social Services**

My role of brokering between parishes and social services has continued. I have regular contact with Liz Andrews as the CEO of Anglican Care, as well as local managers Shirley Shilling, Susie Shaw, Dawn Wilson and Molly Pardoe. I co-convened the three Sub-regional Cluster meetings twice a year with Liz Andrews.

With the Hartford Village development time commitment the process of negotiating the parish-social services partnership agreements has slowed somewhat. The hope is that this will happen in the mid to latter part of 2010.

#### Youth

I continue as the chairperson of the Youth Oversight Committee for the region supporting the work of Jo Keogan and in that capacity also support the Diocesan Youth Facilitator, Jocelyn Czerwonka. I attended Top Parish again this year seeing this as of particular importance in encouraging the young people in our church.

#### Waiapu News

I continue to write for the Waiapu News and appreciate it when parishes and people offer ideas from their area of the Diocese about which I can write.

#### Regional & National Meetings

I attend meetings of the Regional Executive and process this work where necessary. Wider commitments involve my continuing to be the Diocesan representative on the Tikanga Pakeha Ministry Council and on the TPMC Executive. I am also a member of the Funding Review Group of TPMC necessitating a three-day meeting annually to assess Tikanga Pākeha applications. I have also become the TPMC representative on Te Kotahitanga this year. As TPMC rep I am a member of the Diocesan Ministry Committee and act as minute secretary. Whilst no longer acting as a CAIRA trainer and supervisor I have remained a member of the National Advisory Group for CAIRA and attended the annual conference in 2009 to update supervisors and educators on the new curriculum. In these roles I have been involved in assisting with the St John's College Trust Board funding applications for the Diocese and CAIRA.

#### Ecumenically

I have continued to chair the Bay of Plenty Joint Regional Committee which meets three times a year. This provides me with a helpful ecumenical link to the Methodist and Presbyterian churches in the region.

#### Professional Development

As RMC's we have continued to meet monthly with the Bishop. I also receive regular supervision and spiritual direction. Again, I would like to express my thanks to all of my colleagues and their parishioners who have welcomed me into their parishes and also to the Local Shared Ministry Leadership Teams I have had the privilege of working alongside. Thank you to all of the "team" who attend the Regional Ministry Convenor's meetings each month for your support in the role we share. I am also grateful to my husband, Arthur, whose support enables me to be away from home 'on the job' so often.

As I write this I am enjoying the change in role as Bishop's Chaplain in both the Bay of Plenty and Eastland regions and look forward to reporting on this to the 2011 Synod.

**Arohanui,  
Adrienne Bruce**

**23 April, 2010**



## BISHOP'S CHAPLAIN, HAWKE'S BAY, REPORT TO SYNOD 2010

A major theme of the past year has been change and transition. This has certainly been the case as four Regional Ministry Convenors have morphed into two Bishop's Chaplains, and as a new role of Diocesan Theologian has been established and a new Diocesan Ministry Educator appointed. This is involving new ways of working with the Bishop as a team on ministry matters.

The change from RMC to Bishop's Chaplain has been much more than cosmetic. We felt that the name change was necessary because the role had already changed sufficiently to make it necessary to acknowledge this.

When RMC's began in 2003 our major role was as ministry enablers for the LSM parishes in our region, as support staff for the bishop on ministry matters. Over the subsequent six to seven years I have found that the LSM parishes have become more self-sufficient in their management ministry leadership, and thus needing less hands-on day to day support. The major issues with LSM parishes now are not so much how to handle day to day issues as how to change and develop for the future. However, I also continue to attend LSM parish Ministry Leadership Team meetings and preach and preside at LSM worship virtually every Sunday.

Hence, in the past year there has been much work done on structural matters, looking at the whole shape of ministry in the smaller parishes, both LSM and vicar led. This is most obvious in Central and Southern HB and Flaxmere, but it is also impacting on other parishes in the HB region, and takes a significant proportion of my time.

A second change is the greater emphasis on the Bishop Chaplain's role as "an extension of the episcopacy", as the first port of call for people wishing to see the Bishop.

There is no question that the geographical spread of the Diocese of Waiapu makes it impossible for one bishop to meet all the demands placed on him/her. This has been the case at least for the decades that I have worked in the Diocese. Therefore, some structural support has to be put in place. As a result, I am finding that an increasing proportion of my role is reactive, responding to issues, problems, questions that crop up on a day to day basis. At the end of a very busy day it is often difficult to remember all the things I have dealt with. Many of them will not be in my diary. I would estimate that about three quarters of my time is now taken up with diocesan and regional tasks.

I continue to edit *Waiapu News*. This year budget restrictions have meant reducing from 6 issues to 5 for the first time since the publication began. Without the support of sponsors we would have had to reduce this further to 4. However, we need further sponsors or advertisers, or more diocesan funding, if we are to continue at this level of regularity, and with the current quality of production. I have also provided 2 to 5 news items on the "Current News" page of the Waiapu website each week since the start of September. This has coincided with a steady rise in the number of weekly visits to the website from around 400 to around 700.

Our links with Anglican Social Services continues to be an important part of our role. Much of this is informal and based on personal relationships, but is significant in keeping links between the diocese, parishes and our Social Services.

I have continued to be involved with ecumenism at a national level, as a member of the Council for Ecumenism, the Inter-diocesan Ecumenical Group, the Anglican-Lutheran Dialogue group and with an initial meeting between the Anglicans and Baptists.

With the smaller number of diocesan staff, the importance of a close and trusting relationship within the team is crucial. There is the danger of the pressure of work making it difficult for us to find time to meet together or to discuss matters sufficiently. Mobile phones and email are part of the answer, but face-to-face joint meetings are also vital. However, we are fortunate, I believe, to have a good personal and professional relationship with each other, a closeness that will continue to strengthen as the new members develop their roles.

## Diocesan Ministry Council Report to Synod 2010

Over the past year, the scope of the work undertaken by the Diocesan Ministry Council has been wide and varied, but there has been a growing sense that DMC's primary brief is around developing policies for ministry development in the diocese, and in suggesting priorities for that development. The membership of DMC is mandated but, by a quirk of diocesan structure, it happens that both of the Bishop's Chaplains are members of the Council. This has made it much easier for us to work collaboratively with the Bishop, the Bishop's Chaplains, the Ministry Educator and the Diocesan Theologian (both of whom are members of the Council ex-officio) in policy implementation and priority-setting.

Membership in the council has included the following:

**Bishop David Rice**,  
**Noel Hendery** (initially representing RMC's and now Bishop's Chaplains), **Adrienne Bruce** (as Diocesan representative on Tikanga Pakeha Ministry Council),  
**Howard Pilgrim** (Diocesan Theologian)  
**Jo Crosse** (Youth Ministry representative)  
**Jocelyn Czerwonka** (Diocesan Youth Ministry Co-ordinator)  
**Tim Delaney** (stipended clergy)  
**Merlene Tahata** (licensed lay minister) succeeded in March 2010 by **Susanna Shelton**  
**Fred Ebbeling** (LSM parishes Clergy Representative) succeeded in Oct 2009 by **Frank Ngatoro**  
**Brian Watkins** (laity)  
**Martin Davies** (Ministry Educator) succeeded in March 2010 by **Oenone Woodhams**

In the past year, DMC has, in particular, had some involvement in the development of the Youth Intern programme, the School of Theology for Ministry, the Clergy Conference, and the Local Shared Ministry Conference. We have provided input in the process of developing a set of templates for Clergy covenants. We have received reports from the Theological Taskforce/Commission, the Diocesan Theologian, the Tikanga Pakeha Ministry Council, the Diocesan Youth Facilitator, the Ministry Educator and various other committees and organisations. We have brokered an agreement for funding the continuing work of the Rural Ministry Network. We have participated in the development of our diocesan application for funding to the St. John's College Trust Board. Recently, we have trialled an "Open Forum" segment at our meetings, where members may bring along, and speak to, initiatives around ministry development issues – some home-grown, some from other parts of the Church. At our last meeting, for example, Jo Crosse talked about the work of StraNdZ – a children's ministry network – and encouraged our participation. As well, documents concerned with the formation of healthy ministry teams and suggested protocols for Electronic Social Networking were circulated for future discussion.

There are major initiatives in ministry development on the horizon and we look forward enthusiastically to the challenges of the next year.

## **HAWKES BAY REGIONAL EXECUTIVE REPORT 2009/10**

The Rev. Trevor Harrison  
 The Rev. Noel Hendery  
 The Rev. Erice Fairbrother (till her move to B.O.P.)  
 The Rev. Dorothy Brooker (Chair)  
 Mr Peter Ashley  
 Mr Bob Masters.

The Regional Executive has continued to meet every second month.

Our main focus continues to be on being an important stepping stone between Parishes and the wider Diocesan family as we report on the life and health of our region.

This year we have not needed to visit any Parishes for plant inspection as we completed a five year round at the end of the last report. However there will be a new round of visits planned for later this year.

### **People on the move**

We have been conscious of several moves from the region over this last 12 month. The Rev. Martin Davies moved to Australia and the Rev. Wayne Thornton and Kim to a new position in the Nelson Diocese. They leave with our thanks and prayers. We also said goodbye to the Rev. Elizabeth Carrington, Chaplain at Woodford House as she and her husband returned to the U.K.

The Rev. Blake Ramage left Hawkes Bay to his new position of Vicar at Holy Trinity Church in Gisborne, and the Rev. Erice Fairbrother moved to St. John's Church, Otumoetai Tauranga as their new Vicar.

We also thank and acknowledge the work done by The Rev. Jo Crosse during her time as the H.B. Youth facilitator and look forward to welcoming Sandy Hall as she takes on this role.

We welcomed Rev. Oenone Woodhams as our new Diocesan Ministry Educator, and look forward to welcoming The Rev. John Tovey as Priest Associate at All Saints, Taradale, and Sister Ruth Dewdney C.A. to St Luke's Havelock North following her Ordination and then her role as Deacon Assistant. We welcome The Rev Joy Hamilton who has come from the Waikato Diocese as she takes up her role as Chaplain at Woodford House.

We also welcomed the Rev. Dr Howard Pilgrim and Sue as they moved to Hawkes Bay and we look forward to having Howard working among us as the Diocesan Theologian.

We congratulate our Dean, The Very Rev. now Dr. Helen Jacobi who has just completed her studies and graduated with a Doctor of Ministry in Preaching.

The Regional executive were pleased to financially support the seminar run by Mrs Dwyllis Brown as she shared ways to encourage the leaving of legacies to the church for it's ongoing mission and ministry.

The executive also have discussed and are looking forward to the new regional advertising of weekly service times and events, this, with the webpage will be up and running at Queen's birthday weekend. The executive have supported this financially.

The later time for the Regional Conference in 2009 was a welcome and supported change. However each Conference planning will need to take into consideration the time needed for all Agenda items to be fully discussed.

As restructuring happens to suit the needs of our region the executive continues to be open to any new initiatives that may occur and need financial help.

The Annual Warden's Day continues to be an important gathering for those who hold this office, and has proved to be a good training day as well as a time for sharing with one another especially for those new to this role in their Parish.

The visit by Brother Christopher John S.S.F. visiting Woodford House as well as running seminars around being peacemakers continues to be an annual invitation for those wishing to partake.

The Environment, Peace and Justice group which meets monthly at the Cathedral continues to draw people with similar interests from our different parishes, and this group continues to send letters to local bodies or M.P.'s of support or concern, as well as Motions for Regional Conferences and Synod to debate..

As this Executive finishes their term of office we wish those who are elected God's blessing.

Dorothy Brooker tssf  
Chairperson

**REPORT – BAY OF PLENTY REGIONAL EXECUTIVE**

The Executive has met regularly and I express my appreciation for the support shown by the Members of the Executive. I would like in particular to thank Adrienne Bruce for her role as Secretary for the Executive and to John Blundell for his accounting reports.

Whilst on the matter of finance, the Executive is concerned about the financial reporting at present and looks forward to receiving clearer financial information under the new accounting system. Unfortunately, the present reports do not show the regional cash reserves.

The Executive is concerned also that there has been a substantial reduction in its budget, with no allowance for the Church growth fund in the area.

Oversight of maintenance schedules in respect of buildings within the region continues to be undertaken and the Executive is pleased with the constructive response from the Parishes.

St Luke's Rotorua hosted a most successful Regional Conference in 2009 and our thanks to Alex and his team at St Luke's for their hospitality. It was a pleasure to meet and hear Bishop David.

At its May Meeting, the Executive received and considered the Brian Dawson paper on oversight of Youth Ministry within the Diocese. We look forward to debate about the future oversight of Youth Ministry within the Diocese.

Jon Olphert  
Executive Chairman

## WAIAPU DIOCESE EASTLAND REGION REPORT FOR 2009/2010

The Eastland Regional Committee continues to meet monthly to coordinate events within the 5 parish region. The region is small in number with Wairoa now associated with the Hawke's Bay Region. The Regional Committee is keen to find ways to share worship and resources to a greater extent. Unity within the region is vital and we intend to communicate and work with Tairāwhiti to a much greater degree.

### **EASTLAND YOUTH**

Reverend Frank Ngatoro continues to work with youth in Gisborne but from a new base at Te Hapara Parish. The Nikora Tapu congregation has recently celebrated its first anniversary with participation from the young children and youth group.

### **MOVING FROM MAINTENANCE TO MISSION**

In February we welcomed Reverend Blake Ramage into Eastland as the new Vicar of Gisborne Parish. Blake is keen to encourage the mission to youth and young families within the region.

### **SOCIAL SERVICES**

The following services continue to operate in Gisborne:-

- Te Wiremu (Care for the Elderly)
- Arohaina Centre for Seniors
- Te Hapara Whanau Aroha Family Centre
- Te Aka Ora Charitable Trust (Maori Anglican)

The East Coast Parish has setup a Kindergarten in the isolated Waikura Valley. Reverend Stephen Donald is working with small clusters of families on the East Coast to bring a greater Christian perspective in their lives.

### **THE WAY FORWARD**

We welcomed Bishop David into the region on a number of occasions. His direction and enthusiasm for Eastland is much appreciated. Reverend Blake Ramage is a great help to the Committee with his focus on new endeavours and youthful ideas.

We did enjoy hosting the General Synod in Gisborne late in the year. Our sincere thanks to those who assisted in hosting the many visitors.

### **UNSELFISH SERVICE**

Eastland is grateful for the unselfish service of Helen Tombleson (Treasurer) and Pat McKay (Secretary) who have retired from the above positions after serving the Committee since its inception.

The new Secretary to the Regional Committee is Francis White of the Te Hapara Parish, Jane Shanks from Waipaoa Parish is our new Treasurer. The Committee is grateful for their commitment.

I look forward to the 2010 year when we see '*Christianity in our front yards*'.

Yours in Christ  
Richard Coates  
Chairman Eastland Region Committee  
Waiapu  
June, 2010

## **Waiapu Diocesan Youth Ministry Facilitator (DYMF)**

### **Report to Synod 2010 - Jocelyn Czerwonka**

Youth Ministry is 'alive and well' in the Diocese of Waiapu. While we still have a lot of work to do to be more effective in our ministry to young people, we can be thankful to the many people who are passionate and dedicated to seeing this ministry grow. It is especially exciting to see the launch of our Year Long Youth Internship programme.

#### **Year Long Youth Internship**

Josh Reid, Michael Heberton and Emma Hocking were all commissioned as our Diocesan Youth Interns for 2010 on February 6 at the Waiapu Cathedral. Over the year they will have 3 month placements in 3 different Parishes in Waiapu. As well as experiencing and taking part in various ministries they are also working on 2 papers each through EIDTS (Ecumenical Institute of Distance Theological Studies). Their introduction to EIDTS began with a Summer School in Wellington.

While this is an opportunity for our Youth Interns to explore ministry in Waiapu and God's call in their own lives, I'm sure as a result many Parishes and our Diocese are being blessed by the enthusiasm and energy of these young people.

All three attended General Synod, Michael as our Waiapu Youth Rep and Josh and Emma as Youth Stewards – this was an enormous opportunity for them and I encourage you to talk further with them about their experience.

Thank you to everyone who has made this Youth Internship possible.

#### **DYMF/RYM Team (Diocesan and Regional Youth Ministry Facilitator's)**

Our Youth Ministry team has had a few changes and challenges this year.

Rev Jo Crosse was farewelled as the Hawkes Bay Diocesan Youth Ministry Facilitator in February after 2 years of exceptional passion and enthusiasm in that role. We have been delighted to since welcome Sandi Hall to the team. Sandi was commissioned as HB RYM on the 31<sup>st</sup> May.

Shelia Little has been appointed to cover the Bay of Plenty Regional Youth Ministry Facilitator position for 4 months while Jo Keogan is on Maternity Leave. Congratulations to Jo and Matt Keogan on the birth of their little girl Abbagail Grace.

We are very fortunate to have Rev Frank Ngatoro continue in his role in Eastland.

While Jo was farewelled as Hawkes Bay RYM she has very willingly covered my position as DYMF while I have been on leave following surgery.

We are also very fortunate to have support from Wendy Young at the HBAYM office who assists us with administration.

I am very grateful to this wonderful team of people who work hard to grow Youth Ministry in Waiapu.

#### **Other Highlights and Points of Interest:**

##### **Youth Synod**

Youth Synod 2009 was very successful and it was especially pleasing to see the greater interaction between the Youth and Diocesan Synod.

##### **Youthtober**

'Youthtober' was launched at last year's Diocesan Synod 2009 and many Parishes committed the month of October as a time to focus on the Youth and Young people of our Parishes and Communities. This will be an annual event to encourage us all to pray, plan and prepare ministries to our young people. A Youthtober Resource booklet was distributed to all Parishes and will be updated each year.

One Parish's response was: "Youthtober was just the catalyst we needed to step up a level in youth ministry and youth activities".

##### **Three Tikanga Youth Pilgrimage – "The Amazing Pilgrimage" October 2009 Rotorua**

Young people from all Three Tikanga attended from as far away as Christchurch and Auckland. This was an 'amazing and spiritual journey' for many.



A Three Tikanga Youth Bible was presented by Dunedin Diocese for 3 Tikanga Youth events. Bishop David and Bishop Rahu blessed the bible. Carol Bates a Rotorua Parishioner has made a carry bag for it.

**Order of Saint Stephen Retreat and Commissioning:** Five young people attended the OSS retreat in Napier led by the OSS Facilitator Rev Bryan Haggitt. Josh Reid was commissioned as an OSS member at the Napier Cathedral in December.

### **Summer Internship**

The Summer Internship was put on hold in this year due to the launch of the Year Long Internship. However, this has been a valuable programme for young people exploring leadership opportunities and we hope to run it again in Dec 2010-January 2011. It's interesting to note that 2 of our 3 Year Long Youth interns did the Summer Internship in Dec 07/ January 2008.

**Anglicans @ Parachute:** The Anglican Super group continues to grow and Waiapu plays a big part in contributing to this. I am part of the national Anglican's @ Parachute planning group. It is wonderful to see the growing network of Anglican's @ Parachute and the sense of being part of the greater Anglican 'family'.

**Top Parish** in Waiapu continues to be a major highlight of the year, so much so that finding adequate accommodation for the 250 who attend is becoming more difficult and more expensive. We are grateful to the many people who have become 'Top Parish Supporters' and helped keep costs down for those attending.

### **Youth and Children's Leaders Training Weekend – Gisborne May 14-16**

Steve Maina of CMS and Oenone Woodhams were guest speakers.

### **National Anglican Youth Forum Napier July 2010**

Waiapu is hosting the National Anglican Youth Forum this year in Napier.

### **Other Meetings and Conferences Attended include:**

Diocesan Staff Meetings including Retreat and Strategy Planning  
 Diocesan Youth Ministry Facilitator Oversight Group  
 Year Long Youth Internship Meetings Top Parish Planning  
 HBAYM Oversight Meeting BOP Youth Oversight  
 Three Tikanga Pilgrimage planning,  
 National Anglican Youth Forum  
 Anglicans @ Parachute Planning Group  
 PADYS Professional Anglican Diocesan Youth Staff  
 Board of Oversight for Anglican Youth Ministry Network Facilitator, OSS and StraNDZ)  
 StraNDZ (have recently resigned from StraNDZ)  
 Regional Conferences Ministry Ethics  
 DYMF/RMF

A big thank you to everyone who supports me in my role as Diocesan Youth Ministry Facilitator. I'm especially grateful to my husband Alex for his constant support and encouragement. Thank you too Bishop David for your enthusiasm for ministry to young people, for being brave enough to take on the role of Youth Bishop and for supporting me in my work. Thank you to members of my DYMF Oversight Group and the great Waiapu team.

**Jocelyn Czerwonka**



## Report of the Bay of Plenty Youth Oversight Committee to Synod 2010

BoP Regional Youth Facilitator: Jo Keogan/Sheila Little

Chairperson:

Adrienne Bruce (Bishop's Chaplain)

### Overview

Over the past year Jo Keogan has continued as the Regional Youth Ministry Facilitator. This is a half-time position which focuses on developing a Youth Council for the region and working with the youth leadership in parishes.

### Work in the Region

Key foci in the year's work included the development of the Youth Council whose members worked with Jo to run regional youth services. Preparation for Top Parish included arranging a Fashion parade as a fundraiser which proved not just successful but also lots of fun for those involved. Top Parish was held in the Bay of Plenty this year and Jo was involved with a team from Rotorua and the wider region in preparing for this event which was held at Keswick.

Parachute is another key event with Jo's role to encourage young people to attend this enormous event in January at Mystery Creek. Again this year a small but keen contingent attended from the Bay of Plenty. Jo has also continued her work with parish-based youth leaders. This is not always easy work, as parishes will also know, as they struggle to find keen local leaders. The Youth Council has become more active this year. We look forward to our young people's involvement again this year at the Youth Synod and Diocesan Synod. We are delighted that one of the young people from the Bay of Plenty, Michael Heberton has taken up the challenge to become a year-long Youth Intern.

### Youth Oversight Committee

The Youth Oversight Committee has seen changes in membership again this year. For some time the committee consisted solely of the Diocesan Youth Ministry Facilitator and Regional Ministry Convenor, with the local RYMF but the end of 2009 saw the addition of Sheila Little (Taupo) and Jenny Reynolds (Edgumbe-Kawerau) and Mark Ververs from Holy Trinity Tauranga in early 2010. At the time of writing Jo Keogan is on maternity leave awaiting the birth of her second child and Sheila Little is filling the role of RYMF. The Regional Executive continues to place youth ministry in the region as a high priority and the committee wish to acknowledge this encouragement.

### Wider Diocesan and National Work

Jo has also continued to attend the PADYS (Professional Anglican Diocesan Youth Staff) gatherings for ongoing training, support and fellowship, and received regular supervision. She has also attended the Leader's Training held in Taupo. She was also involved in organisation for the T3 Youth Pilgrimage and the events around Youthtober.

Adrienne Bruce (Chairperson) 23 April, 2010

Regional Youth Ministry Facilitator Eastland

Kei te mihi kia koutou katoa;

As I move around our region I feel very encouraged to see ministry developing in different ways, and in different contexts. Some providing ministry for children during church services, others providing mentoring programs, local groups providing youth ministry weekly or monthly, and new initiatives are in the pipeline. I sit here writing this in the middle of Youth Week and reflect on the richness of youth initiatives and ministry happening in and around our region. A nation wide Revolution Tour ends here in Gisborne with an amazing line up of speakers and musical artists, and New Zealand Hip Hop Champs Dezhiah 2.0 are also making their way to Ruatoria.

***“Highlights”***

- Some of the highlight for me this year is seeing our local leaders continue to make a difference in their parishes and at Diocesan events. They are not very noticeable and put hours of work into preparing programs and then go out and do a very good job of presenting them.
- The Youth Internship Program has been another highlight because for me its mission in action (MIA) that helps our young people to explore what's going on out there in the Parishes, and also helps them to discover what God is calling them to do.
- Also I've seen a lot of benefits that the Youth Internship programme has provided for parishes. This was evident in Waipaoa Parish where a group of young boys were stoked that they had won a trophy at Top Parish. Those boys continued to talk about the event long after it had finished.
- The groups at Top Parish led by the youth interns helped to connect those that would not normally get involved.
- I'm pleased after meeting with local vicars and lay people that we as a region we would like to see further youth development and have secured dates where regional youth events are put on the regional calendar.
- A mentoring program that I'm involved with continues to progress really well. The teachers are pleased and the students are responding positively to the program.

Looking forward there is room to improve on events, and possibilities to provide extra support and resources for our local youth leaders. Recruiting more youth and helpers is another area for development. There are Diocesan Regional and Parish level of events, that are happening or about to happen that young people can be involved in, some of which are annual events such as Youth Forum, where young people have the opportunity to have a voice that counts in the church. Or parachute is another event which is getting very popular every year. At a regional level we have secured two dates for the year for youth ministry to happen once in the middle of winter and the next in summer. There are initiatives happening at a parish level some have been going for some time and there are new initiatives that are about to happen in the near future.

It seems that the year has gone by so quickly and still there is a lot to be done, however I feel encouraged and feel very grateful for the support I have received by the region which allows me to continue to do my role. I'm also excited about the months ahead as we put events in place that help to support our young people.

Arohanui,

Reverend Frank Ngatoro

**REPORT FROM HBAYM OVERSIGHT GROUP**  
**2009/2010**

The HB Youth Council has been meeting regularly through the year and one of their focuses is to organize Regional Youth Services. Their vision is to have representatives from as many parishes as possible.

Nine youth from Waiapu travelled to Auckland in July for Tikanga Pakeha National Youth Forum. We look forward to hosting this event in Napier this year.

We regretfully accepted Jo Crosse's resignation from the position of Regional Youth Ministry Facilitator at the end of January 2010. Jo was farewelled at the Regional Youth Service held at the Cathedral on February 7<sup>th</sup>. At this service we commissioned three year-long interns: Emma Hocking, Josh Reid and Michael Hebenton. Jo's successor is Sandi Hall from Taradale who will be commissioned on Sunday 30<sup>th</sup> May 2010.

Parachute Music Festival was well supported with 56 going from HB as part of the Anglican Supergroup.

We also took two buses from HB to Top Parish in Rotorua in March.

Bus travel to both events was subsidized by HBAYM.

Rev Noel Hendery has had to withdraw from this group owing to changes in his diocesan work. We thank Noel for his long commitment to the group and to Youth Ministry and for the wealth of knowledge he generously shared.

Sandra Marsh  
Chairman HBAYM Oversight Group

WAIAPU ANGLICAN SOCIAL SERVICES TRUST BOARD  
REPORT TO WAIAPU SYNOD  
SEPTEMBER 2010

It is my pleasure to present to you this report. The Board continues to meet every two months and when needed also conducts business by way of Teleconference Calls. The Finance Advisory Committee has also met every two months and continues to do its work in an appropriate way and provide recommendations to the full Board.

### **Governance**

In October of last year the Board received the resignation from the Board of its Chair Lester O'Brien. Lester's resignation was accepted with regret and with affirmation of his 18 months service as Chair and 5 years service as a Trustee and Chairperson of the Finance Advisory Committee. Lester's resignation was due to family circumstances.

In December of last year Nicola Roberts was appointed Deputy Chair and I was appointed Chair. The seat vacated by Mr O'Brien remains empty however; a process of identifying and recommending a Trustee is underway.

Rev Robert Bruere was confirmed as a Trustee to Seat 4 in December of last year.

Board retirements for 2010 were

Seat 1	Nicola Roberts
Seat 2	Linda Papuni.

Both sought re-election and this was confirmed in February of this year.

I am able to confirm to you the good attendance of all Trustees at Trust Board and Finance Advisory Committee.

The Board continues to review and develop governance policy and is committed to a process of regular board review.

It is hoped that by the end of the year the Board will have in place an Annual Evaluation of Board Performance. This is required by the Canons of the Church.

I must highlight one point; with the resignation of Lester O'Brien there is now only one trustee with any length of service. All other trustees have less than 4 years service.

### **Strategic Plan and Action Plan**

It has been a busy period since our last report to Synod 2009 made busier by the drafting and finalising of the 5 year Strategic Plan 2009-2014, and preparation and confirming of the Action Plan that supports this document.

### **Reporting**

Receiving and reviewing reports at Trust Board is an integral part of the work of Trustees. There is a balance to be found between operational management matters and those of strategic and future governance planning.

Human resources reporting has been strengthened and we are effectively monitoring attrition, ACC, annual and sick leave across all centres.

Quality Improvement meetings and reports provide assurance to the Board of the delivery of quality services that achieves the best outcomes for our clients. For instance it tracks external compliance audits and provides for a development plan for each of our services.

CEO and Senior Managers continue to report against the strategic plan and use its goal framework for writing. This ensured that the previous plan was monitored and completed. The process will continue.

Significant support is given to needs assessment and community research and projects. Business Cases for all major projects are provided for Board consideration.

### **Operations**

The decision to place a moratorium on new services for 12 months from July 2009 has proven to be a wise move. Combined with the 6 month secondment of Whetu Pohio from the Ministry of Social Development we have had dedicated time and skills to identify and improve our communication platforms and IT hardware and software.

Hartford Social Services Village in partnership with Tauranga City Council and Te Manu Toroa remains the largest project for completion and as with most marathons the last 100 meters is proving to be a wall hitting experience. Occupation of the site is in view and will see our services of Counselling, Budgeting, Youth, Social Work and Op Shops join those of dental, nursing and medical at the site provided from Te Manu Toroa.

Senior Practice Managers and some Trustees attended the Anglicare Australia Conference held in Auckland last year. This conference has not ventured over the Tasman in the past so it was an opportunity not to be missed. Two papers were presented by our staff and Merivale Whanau Aroha Centre received an international award during the conference. For Excellence and Innovation its presentation by Sir Paul Reeves made this most special and the Waiapu connection was celebrated.

We held our own inaugural conference last year in November called "Strengthening Communities and this served as a Trust Board contribution to the Diocesan 150<sup>th</sup> Anniversary. Not only did we provide excellent speakers and workshops on a par with any held by other NFP organisations, but we provided an opportunity for our organisation to see itself in one place; to see the work that we do, to meet with our people and for parish personnel to join together with Services Staff and celebrate our Anglican family.

We took the opportunity during the conference to present awards to recognise excellence in four areas, these were; Service, Social Justice, Academic Excellence, and Innovation. This will be an ongoing award system and compliments the existing service recognition of staff and volunteers that has been in place for some time.

### **Relationships**

The core of doing the work that we do is good relationships – one with another Parish and Social Service, between Trust Board and Diocese and also with communities in our various regions.

Some of those relationships are;

Te Manu Toroa in the Bay of Plenty with whom we will co-locate with at Hartford Village.

Ngai Te Whatuiapiti in the Hawkes Bay with whom we have provided a staff member to conduct a local services mapping exercise.

The Taiwhenua Board – a Social Services Board in the Hawkes Bay-Gisborne districts.

Ministry of Education – provision of support and advice to Not For Profit organisations.

We maintain effective links with NZCCSS and the Anglican Care Network in New Zealand. Our Chief Executive Officer as National Chair works with an executive to facilitate three national meetings each year, which bring the Network together

**Anglican Care (Waiapu) Ltd** continues to operate well in difficult financial times. An increase in costs and therefore fees is likely if a Government review recommends an increase in staffing levels due to a patient being fatally injured at Dunblane in Gisborne.

The Company continues to upgrade rest home beds to hospital beds which is good for revenue, alongside the need to improve facilities like kitchens and laundries which do not have revenue streams.

The Company has recently completed their 3 yearly audit for certification of its homes and villages. This is a very time consuming and expensive task.

There has been a strong commitment to quality improvement across all sites.

### **Risks to our Work**

The greatest risk to the Board is funding. Due to the recession many Trusts that have provided funding for services have either reduced incomes, have fewer rounds of funding release each year and the level of applications have grown.

With a change of government and focus, we are beginning to see changes in the traditional ways in which we have been funded. Recent changes to Early Childhood Centre funding and the loss of funding for information and advice are the first sign of change gathering momentum.

It takes both courage and faith to continue the work that we all do. We will continue to actively engage with government and charitable boards to build relationships and awareness of our work as a justice through service organisation.

Linda Papuni  
Chair  
Waiapu Anglican Social Services Trust Board





## THE ASSOCIATION OF ANGLICAN WOMEN

Affiliated Groups include: Fellowships, Guilds, Mothers' Union, Young Women's Groups

It is with pleasure I present my 4<sup>th</sup> & final report as Waiapu Diocesan President. Our theme for the following 2 1/2 years is To Serve God Willingly Joyfully Daily.

I send my condolences to groups with members who have lost loved one during this last year.

Along with Catherine White I attended Synod in Taradale & it was there that Bishop David thanked the AAW for the contribution we make in our own areas.

The highlight of the year for AAW was the conference in Auckland to celebrate 40 years as an association & it was pleasing to note that Waiapu had the second highest number attending only being beaten by the Diocese of Polynesia. Our members came back with much enthusiasm & new energy from the speakers & workshops they attended. Bishop Patterson opened the conference & made reference that the AAW aims are as relevant today as they were 40 years ago. Rev Duncan McDonald a guest speaker suggested that AAW needs a representative on their committees with the responsibility for Aged Concern. Something you may need to think about. He said we must do something for ourselves & make growing old fun.

I have attended Regional meetings in the Bay of Plenty & Hawke's Bay & the AGM for the Hawkes Bay Region. Each event had very inspiring speakers. I also attended 2 NZ executive meetings one in Auckland after conference & one in Christchurch.

Circle, continues to be a great source of communication with very interesting articles & I thank Ainsley Max for the time & effort collating all the news from around the Diocese in a limited space available to Waiapu...

Social Concerns, under the dedicated leadership Rev. Joan Dallaway who sends out regular newsletters & action items. We are aware of the time frames for replies but please still discuss them & you may like to get a speaker about a relevant subject.

Overseas & Outreach, led by Pat Nairn who keeps us informed about our mission partners. What a wonderful response from the Diocese with the clean water project for Fiji. >From Waiapu. \$22,000 was presented at Conference from NZ wide am aware we are not a fundraising group but this during the first 6 months of this year I have suggested each group have a special event or collection so we are able to give a donation for the Cathedral organ fund. The Cathedral is our Mother Church & the music is enjoyed by us all & the wider community.

While in Christchurch, the Polynesian Representative Milliana had a list of what the women there needed, & we discussed this at an executive meeting & would like to present enough money for them to buy a sewing machine. This enables the women to make things & sell which in turn gives them funds to help support themselves.

In conclusion I sincerely thank the Regional committees & members of the Diocesan executive for their support given to me over the last 4 years. To Chris Wheeler my secretary over this last year & Colleen Tyler my treasurer for 4 years. Rev Dorothy Brooker the Diocesan chaplain for the support & work she has done for me & the wider Diocese. Thank you all...

Thank you to Bishop David for your support to AAW & encouragement & for being with us this weekend & chairing this meeting.

I was nominated for the position of NZ President of AAW & being the only one & after a lot of prayer; I have accepted the challenge so again I will ask for your support please...

I would like AAW to continue doing what we are doing so well & look at ways we can include younger & fringe folk to join us & this will mean some slight change in a way that suits today's time

Thank you all, without you where would AAW be?

Best Wishes

Elizabeth Crawley

## **CATHEDRAL CHAPTER REPORT TO SYNOD 2010**

**Members:** Dean Helen Jacobi (Chair); Bishop David Rice; Mr Cliff Houston (Diocesan Registrar); Regional representatives elected by each region: Rev Ron Elder (Eastland), Mrs Marion Wilson (Bay of Plenty), Rev Erice Fairbrother (Hawke's Bay); Cathedral parish representatives elected by the Cathedral parish: Mrs Christine Scott, Mr Michael Morgan; Community representatives invited by the Bishop: Mayor Barbara Arnott; Mr Robin Nairn, Ms Meg Rodel

The Chapter has met twice in the past year.

### **Mission**

The Chapter continues to encourage the Dean and Cathedral parish to focus on the Diocesan nature of its mission and its role for the wider Hawke's Bay community.

### **Diocesan and community services**

The Cathedral continues to welcome the Diocese and community for worship. Highlights this past year have been completing the 150<sup>th</sup> anniversary year, a service for the Social Services Conference, various Diocesan commissionings and farewells, a large Anzac Day service and the choir visit to the Bay of Plenty in May 2010.

### **Buildings**

The Cathedral community has now adjusted to life without the Parish Hall. We have reclaimed all the available space in the Cathedral which gives us 2 Sunday School rooms, a Youth Room, Diocesan and Parish Archives rooms; Choir Rehearsal and robing space; an office for the Diocesan Theologian, a Prayer Room, a (small) Parish Lounge with kitchen, and 5 offices. We can do all we need to except for larger gatherings for hospitality. We have a container in the carpark for storage. The carparks (53) are full and generating much needed income, and there is a waiting list for spaces.

### **Heritage and tourism**

Cathedral Link is a group formed in 2008, chaired by Robin Nairn which promotes and support the Cathedral as a tourist venue and an events centre. The group is made up of business and community members. In this year they have actively promoted the Cathedral as a venue for concerts. We continue to see increased tourist numbers visiting the Cathedral and we have a group of guides available to welcome them on summer days and days when cruise ships are scheduled. The group produced attractive cards of the Beverley Shore Bennett windows which are selling well.

### **Cathedral Organ**

The Organ Fundraising group chaired by John Palairt is working steadily towards our \$450,000 target to rebuild the organ. As at 31 March 2010 we have \$173,000 raised with major grants still to be applied for.

The Waiapu Board has established a Tenders Committee to oversee the process of letting and the tender and supervising the contract.

Dean Helen Jacobi  
May 2010

## HOSPITAL CHAPLAINCIES REPORT

### ***Whakatane Hospital:***

**Reverend Dianne Neilson**

There are many positives to working as a Chaplain. Listening to life stories is a privilege, and some have amazing stories. Sharing in a patient's faith; praying with them, sharing communion, holding a hand when the journey is hard.

The Sunday services are attended by patients and elderly in the vicinity of the hospital, with mobility scooters a means of transport. These are parked at the entrance to the Chapel. These people will often have lunch together in the Hospital Café, providing a social event after worship.

A new addition this year was a service of thanksgiving for past and present nurses on International Nurses Day. A meaningful service for the staff who attended.

I work closely with Maori Health Services and we share responsibility for Blessing of rooms and Blessing of buildings and wards.

Knowing I am supported by the prayers of my church is a special blessing, and I thank all who remember Hospital Chaplains in their prayers.

As an Anglican I am proud of the work of 'Anglican Care'.

I ask them to look at the possibilities of an intermediary concept between independent living and rest home. DHB's are reducing their assistance to enable older persons to stay in their own homes, this is forcing some into rest homes for which they are not ready and possibly not suited causing added stress for both the elderly and families.

Working in Whakatane Hospital, I am conscious of the insidious erosion of our welfare system. I acknowledge the repression; I also see the healthcare system being squeezed financially, and the current phrase 'work smarter' has a limit. We have mostly dedicated compassionate staffs that are becoming disillusioned and tired. Some are applying for overseas registration. On the horizon there are plans for a new hospital, so we wait in anticipation.

I acknowledge the work of our Chaplaincy Assistant and locum, the Chaplains from Tauranga who provide cover when I have leave. Also the support of the local Chaplaincy committee, the Diocese, local churches, Friends of Chaplaincy, and Bay Of Plenty District Health Board – without your support there would not be a fulltime Chaplaincy service at Whakatane Hospital.

### ***Tauranga Hospital***

**Reverend T Pewhairangi**

Hospital Chaplaincy is a very important part of the Tauranga Hospital and its service is very much appreciated by the hospital staff. For instance a blessing is sought by managers for blessing their department, particularly following traumatic situations or in conjunction with an opening of a new building prior to occupation.

Other areas of involvement include meeting monthly with Orientation of new staff, Psychosocial Forum, attending public forum meetings called by the District Health Board, promoting chaplaincy, addressing various staff meetings and reporting to the Local Service Provider Committee on issues that affect chaplaincy directly.

Five new voluntary chaplains assistants were commissioned on 1 July 2009 following training and meeting the contractual requirements of the Inter-church Council for Hospital Chaplaincy. There are two fulltime chaplains, thirteen chaplaincy assistants including three paid locums. One assistant resigned during the year through ill health and another is inactive because of health issues.

All chaplains were given the opportunity to attend free courses provided by the Bay of Plenty District Health Board on the Treaty of Waitangi and Cultural Awareness. These courses offered invaluable insights particularly for non Maori working alongside Maori in health services of the hospital.

The end of year thanksgiving service for staff and volunteers was held on 1 December 2009, it was well attended and the Christmas message was delivered by the Executive Officer, Phil Cammish.

Training during the year continues to be held in conjunction with quarterly meetings of the Midlands Regional Meetings. The lectures or courses are usually clinical and given by the medical profession of the host hospital. The last meeting was combined with the Central Midland Region held in Napier on 16/17 February 2010.

I receive monthly supervision and am grateful for the pastoral and spiritual direction given by my Supervisor.

On behalf of the members of my Local Service Provider Committee, which is responsible for the day to day activities of chaplaincy, I express appreciation for the continued financial support for funding from the Ministry of Health, the Bay of Plenty District Health Board, Waiapu Diocese and from supporting local churches.

I wish to also express appreciation for the unwavering support of the Chief Executive Officer of the Tauranga Hospital Phil Cammish, his staff particularly my Hospital Manager Sherida Cooper for meeting my requests to fund certain chaplaincy activities during the year.

My prayers go out to Bishop David and Mrs Rice, to members of Synod and all the people who work in this valuable ministry.

Tena koutou katoa.

Tamati W. Pewhairangi  
Chaplain.

**Hawke's Bay District Health Board**  
**Reverend Barbara Walker. QSO**  
**Co-ordinating Chaplain.**

Hutia e te rito o te harakeke  
Kei whea to Tauranga o te komako e ko  
Ki mai koe ki ahau

E aha te mea nui o te Ao  
Maku e ki atu  
He tangata, he tangata, he tangata.

Pluck the centre shoot of the flax  
Where will the bellbird be  
If you were to ask me  
What is the greatest thing in the world?  
I would answer

**It is people, it is people, it is people.**

The ministry of the Hawke's Bay Hospital Chaplaincy Team is very much focused on people including the residents of the Hawke's Bay and at times people from the four corners of the world. From the very young new born baby to the older person well beyond their three score years and ten, people from different backgrounds, different colours, creeds and beliefs - the Chaplaincy Team is there for all.

The Hospital Chaplaincy Team comprising one fulltime Chaplain and 3 part time Chaplains supported by 11 Volunteer Chaplaincy Assistants are able to provide a 24 hour, seven days a week ministry for patients, families, friends or staff. We are at the coal face of mission being the presence of God in the challenges, joys and sorrows of life. We are part of God's universal church, reaching out to all who desire some support in the journey of life.

There is certainly no written script, no set routine for the daily ministry at the hospital. Each day is different, from the rising of the sun to the going down of the sun, the team is present "seeking to be" there for the people.

The specialised ministry doesn't exist in isolation; we are very much working in partnership with local churches, service clubs, schools and the wider community. These partnerships are extremely important to us and we thank the Waiapu Diocese for their continuing support of this ministry. The Diocese's financial, and prayerful support, together with support from the Anglican Schools and Parishes continues to strengthen and grow this partnership. The amazing support we received from a number of parishes during our Chaplaincy Fund Raising Week in September in the form of money and cup cakes was much appreciated and we trust that this support will continue into September this year.

We appreciate the ongoing support both financial and practical which we receive from the Ministry of Health and the Hawke's Bay District Health Board. The team acknowledges and thanks all the members the Hawke's Bay Ecumenical Hospital Chaplaincy Association Committee especially the executive members Dr John Kerr the chair, Rev Dr Jim Young and Mr. David Evans for their pastoral support.

Life is full of changes and our team has experienced changes over the last twelve months. In December we said farewell and thanks to Mrs. Fay Evans, the Catholic Chaplain and in January we welcomed Mrs. Margaret Harding as our new Catholic Chaplain. We welcomed Rev Pelly Pirikahu into her new role as a permanent part-time Chaplain within our team. We also said thank you and farewell to the Rev Pauline Cracknell who resigned as Volunteer Chaplaincy Assistant.

Dr Kevin Snee arrived to take up his new role as CEO of the District Health Board and we thank him and all the hospital staff for their ongoing support.

#### **The future:**

Late last year we began to train some potential Chaplaincy Assistants, and the training journey is continuing for some of them. **The Annual National Hospital Chaplaincy week will be held this year from the 19 – 26 September and provides opportunity for churches to raise the profile of Hospital Chaplaincy in the parishes. I encourage you all to invite a member of the chaplaincy team to come and share with your congregations and home groups, something of this very special ministry at the coalface of mission.**

As we enter a New Year, we ask you to pray daily that God will guide us as we seek to reach out in the name of Christ to all the people who daily come into Hawke's Bay Hospital.

He tangata, he tangata, he tangata.



Prue Neild, Margaret Harding, the Rev Barbara Walker, the Rev Pelly Pirikahu.

Hawke's Bay Hospital Chaplains 2010.

#### **Tairāwhiti District Health Board**

Reverend Maureen Martin reports

Blessings to you in Christ,

As the new Chaplain in the Turanga hospital as from the 1<sup>st</sup> June 2010, it has been an honour and a pleasure to be here. A very special Powhiri and Commissioning service was held, my thanks to all who attended and it was extra nice to have some of my whanau here too.

The staff have been so friendly and willing to help in my getting acquainted with each area of the hospital. Patients and whanau are appreciative of the support and time spent with them. Supported a young mother through the loss of a new born and took the funeral service the 2<sup>nd</sup> weekend here.

I am still getting acquainted with some of the Chaplain assistants who come in on a voluntary basis. Margaret Poynton from ICHC Wellington will meet with the CA's and I tomorrow Wed 30<sup>th</sup> for a day session.

I also have a very good support team for 'back up' when I need time out my thanks to Rev Jack Papuni, Pastor Allan Brown and Rev Lenore Briant. The Rev Bruce White has been supporting his wife Catherine after her operation but was available to answer some queries I had over the phone which I've appreciated.

Mid-week Holy Communion services began last Thursday in the chapel for patients, whanau and staff and there has been a request for Sunday services too which will begin this weekend 4<sup>th</sup> July.

Overall there has been a steady flow of patients through the hospital and constantly patients are flown over to Waikato Hospital for heart procedures. Whanau are very supportive of their loved ones and visit through out the day.

### **Rotorua Hospital**

Reverend Ray Bloomfield, QSM, JP

Rotorua Chaplaincy continues to go from strength to strength with the generous support of the Lakes District Health Board, the Anglican Diocese of Waiapu and our local community.

Funding does continue to be an issue and with the recent financial crisis many funding agencies have had to reduce their giving and we have had a number of applications declined. We give thanks to those who have been able to support us.

The development of a strategic plan in recent years has helped us develop new strategies for dealing with the decline in income. The strategic plan also allowed us to focus on professional development for our volunteers. This has been reflected in the stability of our team for volunteers which now stands at 12. In the year ended 30<sup>th</sup> June, 2009 there were in excess of 11,000 pastoral visits made by our team at Rotorua Hospital.

I travelled last year to Canada to research a culturally appropriate training programme for Maori Chaplains as asked by Bishop John Gray. During my research I came to understand that my role should be more of a mentor role to allow Maori Chaplains to develop their own training programme. I made a presentation to Bishop John Gray in Christchurch and have passed on all my research. This was a time of personal growth and development for me. It was extremely interesting to see the parallels in their experience of colonization and that of New Zealand.

The NZ Healthcare Chaplains' Association Biennial Conference will be hosted in Rotorua by Chaplains from the Bay of Plenty and Gisborne in August. Keynote speakers are Reverends Jenni and Gary Wegener from Melbourne.

I ran a unit of Clinical Pastoral Education and had an Anglican ordained on the programme and attended her ordination as a Deacon where I had the opportunity to meet Bishop David.

As our Chapel approaches its 30<sup>th</sup> anniversary, we are looking at refurbishing the Chapel. We will be seeking funds from the community for this project.

\*\*\*\*\*

## **OVERSEAS MISSION - REPORT TO SYNOD 2010**

### **Mission Giving**

The target of \$167,000 set at Synod 2008 was exceeded in 2009 with the final result being \$172,959. Synod 2009 set a new target of \$176,000 and up to the end of March the rate of giving was 109% of the target amount at that point. This is a wonderful result and it has been achieved through the generosity of all parishes involved. Thanks are due to those people in the parishes that make this happen.

### **Polynesia**

The commitment made at Synod 2007 continues to be honoured. Finance and personnel are all organised for the building of the new church and community hall at Vunivau Basoga on Viti Levu but unfortunately this project has had to be put on hold because of legal issues connected with the proposed building site. Hopefully the project will proceed next year.

The parish of Waipawa has continued its efforts to provide for the seasonal workers who come to Central Hawkes Bay during the harvest season. There have been two concerts which were much enjoyed by both participants and audiences.

### **Murgwanza Hospital, Tanzania**

The Waipau Board of Diocesan Trustees has continued to support the Nursing School at this hospital in the Diocese of Kagera in the hills of western Tanzania with a grant of \$15,000. There are now 86 students at the school and many are expected to join the staff of the hospital once they have completed their training. This will be a huge help to a hospital that serves a population greater than that of the Hawkes Bay hospital and has less than 10 doctors.

### **Deputations**

Judith Looser was the only mission partner who came to the diocese on deputation this year. Judith spent two weeks with us and spoke about her work in Pakistan to parishes from Waipawa to Tauranga. Her talks were well received and were very helpful in making the link between parishes and mission partners in the field. Many thanks to Ian Foster (Eastland) and Rev Adrienne Bruce (Bay of Plenty) for making this deputation a success.

### **Missions Conference 2011**

This will take place at 'El Rancho' in Waikanae in July next year. Planning is well underway and it is hoped that many of our parishes will be represented.

Hugh McBain      Missions Convenor





Caring for seafarers  
around the world

The Mission to Seafarers in Waiapu exercises its ministry in cooperation with its partner organisations the Apostolate of the Sea, the Sailors' Society and the Galilee Mission.

In the last year as usual, staff and volunteers have got on with the core business of the Mission, visiting 756 ships in total during the year and welcoming a combined total of 12,988 Seafarers through the Seafarers' Centres at Napier and Tauranga.

Christmas 2009 was a busy one, unusual because shipping companies avoid having vessels in port at what for them is an expensive and unproductive time. At both centres parcels were distributed to seafarers and Tauranga had exceptional visitor rates – 35+ a day - in the 3 days of Christmas. In Napier too there was a chip ship in port on Christmas Day itself. The volunteers there turned on a Christmas BBQ for the crew of that ship, but had to watch sadly as another one lay at anchor in the bay, beyond reach of that hospitality.

Rev. Erice Fairbrother, Vicar at St. Johns Tauranga has made contact with the Mission in Tauranga, and her involvement is much appreciated.

Both centres have enjoyed deepened relationships with their Port Companies. Both CEOs, Messrs Garth Cowie and Mark Cairns, have made semi-official visits, and commented on good working relationships with middle management. In Napier the relationship has produced tangible results: first the maintenance work that the Port has undertaken to the Centre's building, and subsequently the internet kiosk which, together with the Rotary Club of Ahuriri Sunrise, they installed in the Centre for use by visiting seafarers.

In March a seafarer had an accident on board ship in Tauranga. He'd been struck by a log and after a time in hospital, where he was visited several times and was given a phone card so that he could contact his family. He then spent four weeks at a local Motel, visiting the Mission most days until he was fit enough to fly home.

Your chaplain has had the privilege of conducting two ship blessings during the last year. One was the new coastguard vessel 'Celia Knowles' and the second a large container ship the 'Signe Bulker'. The latter was brand new, having been handed over in China only 14 days previously; the Filipino crew were most unhappy that their ship, which is also their home and workplace, had not been Christianised. I was happy to provide that service and we look forward to seeing the 'Signe Bulker' back in our ports.

# **REPORT TO THE 2010 SYNOD BY THE DIOCESAN REGISTRAR**

## **ANGLICAN CENTRE**

Space within the Anglican Centre is now almost fully utilised although we do seem to be able to "shoehorn" in extras as required. The Centre is a great asset in building a team spirit between the various Diocesan units and promoting effective communication.

The Diocesan Office Staff continue to provide a high standard of service to parishes and we are continually looking at ways to do things smarter and faster to provide a better service and suggestions made are always seriously considered.

The Diocesan Staff is a small but effective team. During the last year we have welcomed Brent Chamberlain as the new Finance Manager, Delwyn Dacre as Accounting Assistant and Tanvi Argawal as Assistant Accountant.

## **COMMUNICATIONS**

A total review of communication methods is underway to ensure information is communicated in a timely, efficient way to those who need it either for use or information.

This review extends to all types of communication, e-mail, web, blogs, texting and facebook in addition to the more traditional forms of the written word.

## **DIOCESAN ARCHIVES**

Good progress continues to be made in establishing a catalogue and organizing material. The new hardware and software has proved to be invaluable.

My thanks to Bishop Murray Mills and Sue Miles for the extraordinary effort they put in on a voluntary basis.

## **ANNUAL ACCOUNTS**

The format and presentation of the Diocesan Accounts has been changed to show a much clearer picture of operations and closing positions. Much work has been entailed in ensuring all investment accounts are matched with the appropriate owners rather than just being shown in the consolidated statements of the Call and Permanent Funds.

## **WEBSITE**

The website, [www.waiapu.com](http://www.waiapu.com) continues to expand its content with sections now added for current news, church services, synod papers and general diocesan information.

A major revamp of the site is currently being worked on with a changeover planned for later this year. The new website is being designed to be far more user friendly and visually attractive. We intend that the site will include some video presentations.

We are grateful to the Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees which has provided the funding to enable this project to proceed.

### **INFORMATION TECHNOLOGY & OTHER PROCUREMENTS**

The accounting systems of the Diocese and Social Services are currently being moved to a new platform which includes replacement of the existing servers and upgrading to a more sophisticated accounting package. The results expected are a much improved service for all users together with better and timely information which can be manipulated to meet the specific needs of users.

Information security will also be strengthened by better backup processes.

Available through the Diocese is a heavily discounted anti-virus software package (AVG). We can also provide advice on the replacement of computer hardware and facilitate the purchase of office software at "charities" pricing, and in particular Microsoft Office 2007 which can be obtained at a fraction of the normal retail price. Parishes operating on older versions of Office should seriously consider an upgrade to the latest.

All clergy should also seriously consider joining the Diocesan cellphone plan which enables low cost contact with peers and colleagues.

**Cliff Houston**  
**Diocesan Registrar**  
24<sup>th</sup> June, 2010

	Number of Persons on Electoral Roll	Baptisms - Under 13 years	Baptisms - Over 13 years	Number of Confirmations	Number of Marriages	Number of Funerals	Number attending all Worship Services	Attendances at Worship in February - Under 13	Attendances at Worship in February - Over 13	Number attending Youth Activities - 13+ years	Number attending Youth Activities - Under 13 years	Acts of Communion - Total during year	Acts of Communion - On Christmas Day	Acts of Communion - At Easter	Total attending Worship at Christmas Services	Total attending Worship at Easter Services	Number of Classes taught in Secular Schools	Number of Adult Study/Prayer/Home Groups	Number of Persons participating in Groups	Groups other than Parish Groups using buildings	Number of People giving by Envelope/Auto Payment	Number of People carrying leadership responsibilities	Number of People in a recognized/rostered lay ministry	No of People supp. by Parish in Com.-faced ministry	Number of social service projects or agencies supported	Number of Community-facing events hosted by Parish
<b>PARISH</b>																										
<b>EASTLAND REGION</b>																										
Gisborne	97	4	0	0	6	26	6,130	0	102	0	0	5,845	194	228	422	277	0	2	14	22	108	20	45	25	5	1
Te Hapara	50	5	0	0	0	2	1,542	4	17	13	4	1,542	14	54	14	54	0	0	0	6	42	1	12	2	2	4
East Coast Parish	35	12	0	1	5	9	533	0	15	0	0	459	21	22	40	35	0	0	N/A	10	10	0	0	5	3	3
Waikohu Co-op.	93	2	1	0	1	0	1,431	37	22	25	12	448	21	12	50	32	1	47	20	1	34	9	12	2	1	1
Waipaoa	184	3	0	0	6	2	1,934	6	33	1	5	1,667	67	47	115	49	9	3	14	0	30	2	19	3	3	1
Wairoa	77	3	0	0	0	14	2,529	0	45	0	0	2,006	59	121	158	175	1	3	9	5	56	0	22	0	3	0
<b>Total:</b>	<b>536</b>	<b>29</b>	<b>1</b>	<b>1</b>	<b>18</b>	<b>53</b>	<b>14,099</b>	<b>47</b>	<b>234</b>	<b>39</b>	<b>21</b>	<b>11,967</b>	<b>376</b>	<b>484</b>	<b>799</b>	<b>622</b>	<b>11</b>	<b>55</b>	<b>57</b>	<b>44</b>	<b>280</b>	<b>32</b>	<b>110</b>	<b>37</b>	<b>17</b>	<b>10</b>
<b>BAY OF PLENTY REGION</b>																										
Edgcomb/Kawerau	43	0	0	0	0	4	1,503	0	14	0	10	1,210	89	45	109	80	0	4	23	1	46	12	18	5	7	0
Gate Pa	216	3	0	4	2	17	4,109	3	85	0	17	3,534	51	93	236	152	0	12	8	10	87	23	26	4	4	3
Mt Maunganui	242	6	0	0	8	18	10,916	56	146	10	56	7,092	325	262	418	406	0	4	8	23	102	24	91	24	4	25
Omokoroa	231	2	0	0	13	11	6,824	9	128	5	20	2,820	85	91	245	160	0	5	8	3	107	18	70	22	5	1
Opotiki	71	12	1	1	2	10	4,673	3	77	0	47	3,815	62	117	62	165	4	3	5	6	41	8	29	25	3	3
Otumoetai	204	5	0	2	2	16	6,043	0	124	0	0	5,699	131	141	434	164	0	3	40	17	113	1	21	1,015	2	6
Papamoa	31	5	0	0	2	2	2,226	20	31	0	15	1,073	42	20	42	22	0	2	5	1	13	5	16	5	4	1
Raporoa																										
Rotorua	186	9	0	0	2	16	9,376	12	151	0	12	8,431	303	242	326	250	0	4	24	14	98	10	7	6	5	65
Taupo	285	10	0	0	4	20	10,110	12	184	36	170	8,960	523	362	708	547	0	5	37	11	159	4	98	236	8	19
Holy Trinity Tauranga	415	12	1	0	4	7	24,292	37	401	46	37	18,543	686	642	1,067	1,047	6	27	381	38	290	95	265	3,908	17	19851
Te Puke	121	2	0	0	2	13	6,258	2	119	0	2	5,709	158	111	204	113	0	2	20	14	101	45	46	35	6	3
Turangi Co-op Parish	45	1	0	0	6	8	2,053	4	33	12	8	853	85	95	111	80	0	3	20	3	28	7	15	3	1	1
West Rotorua	103	5	0	0	2	3	3,186	6	64	10	24	2,946	32	85	112	85	0	2	6	6	50	10	31	48	2	8
Whakatane	183	0	1	0	0	13	7,036	10	85	5	12	5,612	148	154	274	299	15	6	30	1	56	1	3	3	3	8
<b>Total:</b>	<b>2,376</b>	<b>72</b>	<b>3</b>	<b>7</b>	<b>49</b>	<b>158</b>	<b>98,605</b>	<b>174</b>	<b>1,642</b>	<b>124</b>	<b>430</b>	<b>76,297</b>	<b>2,720</b>	<b>2,460</b>	<b>4,348</b>	<b>3,570</b>	<b>25</b>	<b>82</b>	<b>615</b>	<b>155</b>	<b>1,291</b>	<b>263</b>	<b>736</b>	<b>5,339</b>	<b>71</b>	<b>19,994</b>

STATISTICAL RETURNS - ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU - YEAR ENDING 31ST DECEMBER 2009

A36

PARISH	Number of Persons on Electoral Roll	Baptisms - Under 13 years	Baptisms - Over 13 years	Number of Confirmations	Number of Marriages	Number of Funerals	Number attending all Worship Services	Attendances at Worship In February - Under 13	Attendances at Worship In February - Over 13	Number attending Youth Activities - 13+ years	Number attending Youth Activities - Under 13 years	Acts of Communion - Total during year	Acts of Communion - On Christmas Day	Acts of Communion - At Easter	Total attending Worship at Christmas Services	Total attending Worship at Easter Services	Number of Classes taught in Secular Schools	Number of Adult Study/Prayer/Home Groups	Number of Persons participating in Groups	Groups other than Parish Groups using buildings	Number of People giving by Envelope/Auto Payment	Number of People carrying leadership responsibilities	Number of People in a recognized/rostered lay ministry	No of People supp. by Parish in Com.-faced ministry	Number of social service projects or agencies supported	Number of Community-facing events hosted by Parish
HAWKE'S BAY REGION																										
Cathedral	81	6	0	0	8	12	11,974	19	190	6	26	8,542	456	314	730	324	0	5	52	8	135	10	75	2	4	20
Clive	178	3	0	0	3	6	1,744	2	25	0	0	567	51	57	86	77	0	0	0	8	16	7	2	0	2	4
Dannevirke	472	4	0	5	0	18	4,844	7	81	4	50	5,189	71	148	71	159	0	3	18	6	70	10	1	0	5	0
Flaxmere	14	0	0	0	0	0	1,255	2	22	0	25	717	13	15	13	42	0	1	4	7	8	6	10	400	3	6
Hastings	217	7	0	0	3	21	8,351	118	114	0	3	6,838	98	163	334	179	5	4	22	18	94	6	36	1,198	4	33
Havelock North	201	19	1	4	6	26	9,967	66	774	50	12	8,640	532	444	577	406	0	16	60	3	137	8	45	12	3	6
Mahora	71	2	0	0	2	1	2,172	1	19	3	6	1,919	54	55	80	91	0	6	10	3	51	15	26	65	2	1
Porangahau	0	1	0	0	0	4	67	2	29	0	0	64	15	22	49	55	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	3	1
Puketapu	318	1	0	0	1	1	1,229	16	62	0	16	955	316	57	316	72	4	3	30	N/A	5	10	4	1	1	1
Riverslea	289	1	0	0	1	15	3,755	5	73	0	5	2,124	61	55	70	60	2	2	15	10	51	3	12	3	2	4
St Augustine's	164	2	1	0	0	13	4,154	8	78	4	8	3,857	99	84	117	89	0	4	25	13	51	17	35	2	4	6
Takapau/Omondville/Norsewood	172	3	0	0	0	5	1,208	3	14	0	0	827	90	58	105	67	0	1	6	0	13	2	14	3	1	1
Tamatea Community Church	27	0	0	0	0	1	890	0	15	0	0	13	0	1	8	48	0	33	6	12	11	1	11	0	0	1
Taradale	227	0	1	0	2	16	14,208	17	234	10	22	10,177	207	317	496	673	0	16	119	10	69	13	238	45	20	14
Waipawa/Omakere/Otane	142	7	0	0	3	3	2,142	0	30	0	10	1,466	123	35	227	74	0	1	5	3	53	2	41	1	1	1
Waipukurau	94	9	1	0	2	11	4,064	2	56	0	0	2,840	86	112	197	128	10	1	5	5	105	1	35	0	0	0
Weber	22	0	0	0	0	0	378	3	11	0	6	356	60	25	60	25	3	0	0	1	2	6	3	0	1	2
Westshore	41	2	0	1	5	1	1,740	0	15	0	8	1,099	44	36	61	36	0	4	7	2	16	10	25	17	0	3
Woodville	25	3	0	2	0	7	1,115	2	16	0	2	806	22	73	64	116	1	2	5	3	10	1	7	1	14	5
Lindisfarne College				10																						
Woodford House College				11																						
Total:	2,755	70	4	33	36	161	75,255	273	1,858	77	199	56,996	2,398	2,071	3,661	2,721	25	102	389	112	898	128	620	1,750	70	109
Eastland Region	536	29	1	1	18	53	14,099	47	234	31	24	11,987	376	484	799	622	11	55	57	44	280	32	110	37	17	10
Bay of Plenty Region	2,376	72	3	7	49	158	98,605	174	1,642	124	430	76,297	2,720	2,460	4,348	3,570	25	82	615	155	1,291	263	736	5,339	71	19,994
Hawkes Bay Region	2,755	70	4	33	36	161	75,255	273	1,858	77	199	56,996	2,398	2,071	3,661	2,721	25	102	389	112	898	128	620	1,750	70	109
Total	5,667	171	8	41	103	372	187,959	494	3,734	232	653	145,260	5,494	5,015	8,808	6,913	61	239	1,061	311	2,469	423	1,466	7,126	158	20,113

## DIOCESAN TRUSTS BOARD APPOINTING BODY

**MEMBERS**    The Standing Committee of the Anglican Diocese of Waiapu.

Annual Appointment of Trustees in accordance with Title F Canon I Clause 2.6 of the Canons of the General Synod/Te Hinota Whanui of the Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia for the period commencing 14 August, 2009 and ending 27th May, 2010.

<u>Seat</u>	<u>Retiring Trustee</u>	<u>Appointed Trustee</u>
-------------	-------------------------	--------------------------

### **WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES**

**and**

### **WAIAPU BISHOPRIC ENDOWMENT TRUST**

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| 1. Mr Geoff Yates<br>2. Mr Graham Steere | 1. Mr Richard Montgomery<br>2. Mr Phil Williams. |
|--|--|

### **WAIAPU ANGLICAN SOCIAL SERVICES TRUST BOARD**

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. Mrs Nicola Roberts<br>2. Mrs Linda Papuni<br>5. Vacant | 1. Mrs Nicola Roberts<br>2. Mrs Linda Papuni<br>5. Rev'd Robert Bruere. |
|---|---|

### **HEREWORTH SCHOOL TRUST BOARD**

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. Mr Simon Beamish<br>2. Mr Chris Skerman<br>3. Mr Stuart Signal<br>4. Mr J Mackintosh<br>7. Mr R Witherspoon | 1. Mr Simon Beamish<br>2. Mr David Todd<br>3. Mr Stuart Signal<br>4. Mr Will de Lautour<br>7. Mr Andrew Thomas. |
|--|---|

### **ANNUAL DISTRIBUTION RATE**

The Diocesan Trusts Board in accordance with Diocesan Canon 17 (Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees) confirmed the rates of distribution for Trusts Funds held in the consolidated trusts for the year ending 31 March 2010 as follows:

Permanent Fund	11c (per capital unit)
Call Fund	5.0%

**Cliff Houston**  
**Secretary to the Board**  
 27 May, 2010

## ***Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees*** **ANNUAL REPORT TO SYNOD 2010**

This Board is the investment arm of the Anglican Church in the Diocese of Waiapu. The capital to make these investments is mainly provided by the Diocese itself, parishes and other Anglican entities. The Board also holds all real property (land and buildings) in the Diocese in trust for the Diocese and its parishes.

In respect of the investments, the Trustees recommended to the Diocesan Trusts Board the following rates of interest on deposits made with the Board for the year ending 31<sup>st</sup> March, 2010:

	<b><i>This Year</i></b>	<b><i>Last Year</i></b>
Call Fund	5.0%	7.0%
Permanent Fund	11c per Unit	11c per Unit

Call Fund income has been substantially inhibited by low interest rates in the money markets. This situation is continuing into 2010/11 but the long term prognosis is for a rise in interest rates. Nevertheless a 5% return was significantly above returns offered by other institutions.

The value of the Units in the Permanent Fund increased from \$1.92 per Unit to \$2.19 per Unit as at the 31 March, 2010. The surge in the Permanent Fund value is particularly pleasing as now unit values are higher than in 2008 (\$2.14). This recovery was helped by both an improvement in the share market and the excellent performance of our real property portfolio.

The Board's conservative approach to investment opportunities combined with a diversity of assets has enabled us to weather the financial storms of the last two years remarkably well. The Board is currently conducting a review of all its investment policies to ensure they continue to be prudent and effective in the investment of the funds available to us.

The premium levels for insurance have remained constant. However the cost of replacing buildings continues to rise, and therefore the cost charged to Parishes in respect of their buildings, also has to increase. The Board has an excellent relationship with the Anglican Insurance Board (AIB) and the insurer, Ansvar. The electronic claims processing system is working well. The Board is able to top up insurance claims by \$250 per claim thus reducing the effective excess on property claims to \$250 per claim.

I would like to express the appreciation of my Board to Parishes and other entities for their continuing support which provides a strong base for the work of the Trust. We all obtain a much better result by cooperatively working with each other, for the common good.

During the year we farewelled from the Board Graeme Steere and Geoff Yates who have provided many years of dedicate service.

We also welcomed to the Board Garth Laing (representing the Bay of Plenty region), Richard Montgomery (representing Eastland) and Phil Williams from Hastings. Accordingly all regions of Waiapu are now represented on the Board.

I thank all who have served on the Board for their service. We have had a good year in difficult times.

**HILTON VERRY**

**Chairman**

27<sup>th</sup> May, 2010



## **WAIAPU BISHOPRIC ENDOWMENT TRUST**

### **Annual Report to Synod 2010**

The main activity for the year ended 31st March, 2010 was some minor alterations to the Bishop's residence at Hikanui Drive to improve the ability of the property to host guests and functions related to the Bishops work in the Diocese. The house is now in an excellent state and well fitted to its purpose.

The Trust's equity at balance date of 31<sup>st</sup> March 2010 was some \$1,934,850 compared with \$1,939,555 for the 2009 year, a very minor decrease. This was a satisfactory result given the difficulties of that financial year.

Because of the fall in investment income caused by declining interest rates there will be a need for the Trust to monitor the budget on an ongoing basis. The situation should be in balance during the 2010/11 year but the 2011/12 budget round may require extra funding to preserve the Bishopric's asset base.

I would like to express my thanks to all who have contributed to the Trust's work and in particular to Geoff Yates who retired from the Trust in March 2010 for his skilful contribution over many years including as Chairman of the Trust.

**Hilton Verry**  
**Chairman**

**27th May 2010**

Telephone 07 308 6503  
 From overseas 64-7-3086503  
 Fax 07 308 9782  
 Email : titochi@xtra.co.nz  
 Chaplains  
 John Niven BA.,Lth.,Dip. Theol.  
 Ann Niven BA.,Lth.,Teach. Cert.

**Titoki Healing Centre**  
 71 Titoki Road RD2  
 Whakatane 3192  
 New Zealand  
 www.titoki.org.nz

19-04-2010

## **ANNUAL REPORT FOR THE TITOKI HEALING CENTRE WHAKATANE MAY 2010**

A memorial service was held at Titoki for the Reverend Donald Ferguson, the founder of the Titoki Healing Centre, on Saturday the 13<sup>th</sup> of February 2010. A memorial fountain was unveiled to honour Don and his wife Wilma's vision for the establishment of a healing centre. The Lord gave the chaplain the words written on the plaque that has been attached to the fountain which sums up the role that the centre has played and still plays in the life of the church. It reads, **A Vision Given And A Vision Being Fulfilled.**

Our mission statement remains as:

*To provide people with opportunities to experience wholeness, enrichment and transformation of life through Jesus Christ.*

### **Things That Encourage Us**

- 1) **Growth** 475 guests stayed at Titoki in 2009. 209 were guests who came as part of a group while the rest, 266, stayed as single people, families or couples. Some came from as far away as the diocese of Singapore, Hong Kong, the United Kingdom and Australia in 2009. Already 203 guests plus 81 (a total of 284) in groups have stayed at Titoki for the first five months of 2010- a considerable increase over 2009. Our guests include individuals who are sent here by the government under its programme of **Respite Care** as well as pastors/priests using the facilities for a sabbatical.
- 2) **Healing** The staff are constantly amazed at the healings that we see our Lord do for the guests who stay with us. We have created a book called **Acts 29** in which the miracles that the Lord has done are recorded. It makes great reading and is a huge encouragement. Five of the present 10 staff have been trained in Theophostic Prayer Ministry which is method of healing where Jesus is invited to speak to the hurts so many people carry in their lives.
- 3) **Staff** There are currently 10 staff working at Titoki. At the end of May we will see the departure of Peter and Joke Gerritsen who leave after four years full time work at the healing centre. Peter, who has been Titoki's property manager, has transformed the place into first rate motel standard accommodation. Joke, as domestic manager, has continued make sure all the comforts and food expected in top class accommodation has been maintained. Graeme and Cynthia Johnson joined the staff last year by volunteering to stay three weeks out of every seven so the full-time staff could be rotated, couple by couple, for a recovery week. They joined the staff full-time in March in preparation to fill the gap when the Gerritsens leave at the end of May. Our need right now is for two couples to join our team to serve the church in New Zealand and abroad.
- 4) **Spiritual Retreats** During the year there were a number of spiritual retreats that were designed to allow time for contemplation and spiritual renewal. Our chapel, set in the beautiful country side amidst mature oak trees, is an ideal setting for meeting with our Lord Jesus Christ.
- 5) **Workshops and Groups** During the year a number of workshops were organized. **Alpha Marriage** as well as **Alpha** weekend retreats are some of the workshops that is regularly run at Titoki along with **Prophetic Art, Serious Coffee**, as well a number of groups associated with **Chaplaincy**.

---

Our Vision: To enable people to experience wholeness, enrichment and transformation of life through Jesus Christ.

- 6) **Chapel** Titoki is not a church and so does not have a service on a Sunday. Chapel services are run regularly through the year on Wednesday at 10am.
- 7) **Personality Profiling** The current chaplain was trained in the diocese of Singapore to administer **DISC** personality profile. The **DISC** personality profile can be in the following areas of personal and church life. These are:
- Enhance relational time professionally and personally.
  - Help children and teenagers develop a positive self-image.
  - Gain greater sensitivity to others one is mixing with.
  - Assess a person's nonverbal communication.
  - Maximize personal strengths and minimize weaknesses.
  - Identify how and why people make decisions.
  - Resolve internal conflicts and power struggles more quickly.
  - Reveal root communication problems.
  - Enhance teamwork among a leadership team.
  - Motivate others towards greater productivity.
  - Save hours of counselling time.
  - Develop focused and motivated teams.
  - Enabling those training to be pastors or priest to understand their leadership style and thus maximize their contribution to leadership within a parish.

Using the **DISC** to build a more effective church, kindergarten or school can empower the staff to understand:

- The different personalities on the team, which has the flow on effect of learning to appreciate each other's unique contribution to their work here.
- How each person processes information. Some make quick decisions while others take time and need heaps of facts and lots of space to process in order to come to a conclusion.
- Where the tensions are likely to be.
- How to build a team so that the church, kindergarten or school remains a place of healing free from discord that can have such a deleterious effect on members.

Rev John Niven

Titoki Healing Centre.

**HEREWORTH SCHOOL TRUST BOARD**  
**CHAIRMAN'S REPORT**  
**FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009**

**1. Introduction**

Once again it is my pleasure to report on the past year of Hereworth. We remain in uncertain times however the school is in very good heart and had a tremendous 2009.

**2. Roll**

The school ended the year with a roll of 230 which was down somewhat on the 2008 roll of 250 boys. The recessionary times have had an impact on enrolments. Of particular concern was the reduction in boarders to 40 (2008 – 53). A boarding experience is being introduced for all year 7 and 8 boys from 2010.

**3. Staff**

The school has again been ably led by headmaster Ross Scrymgeour. Top performances across a range of academic, sporting and cultural endeavours have made the year one of the most successful ever. This is a testament to the leadership and staffing at the school and our thanks go to them.

**4. Financial Affairs**

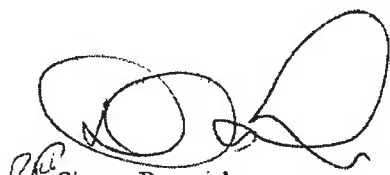
The trust board has reported a consolidated loss (excluding fundraising) of \$59,856 for the year to 31 December 2009. This broadly reflects the lower than expected roll results.

**5. Support Groups**

The trust board is once again indebted to the Hereworth Parents Association and the Hereworth Old Boys Association for their financial and general support throughout the year.

**6. Trustees**

Bob Wotherspoon was replaced by Andrew Thomas as a parent representative board member in April 2009. The board continues to operate effectively and I thank them for their support during the year.



Simon Beamish  
25 March 2010

**HEREWORTH SCHOOL TRUST BOARD**  
**CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**For the year ended 31 December 2009**

---

<b>Contents</b>	<b>Page</b>
Trust Directory	2
Consolidated Statement of Financial Performance	3
Consolidated Statement of Movements In Equity	3
Consolidated Statement of Financial Position	4
Statement of Accounting Policies	5
Notes to the Consolidated Financial Statements	6- 9
Audit Report	10

# **HEREWORTH SCHOOL TRUST BOARD**

## **DIRECTORY**

**For the year ended 31 December 2009**

---

<b>Nature of Business</b>	Independent boys preparatory school
<b>Place of Business</b>	Te Mata Road Havelock North
<b>Trustees</b>	S Beamish (Chairman) D Abraham T Hamilton J MacKintosh S Signal C Skerman A Thomas
<b>Head Master</b>	R Scrymgeour
<b>Chartered Accountants/ Secretaries</b>	Staples Rodway Hawkes Bay Ltd 205 Hastings Street South Hastings
<b>Auditors</b>	Hawkes Bay Audit 405 King Street North Hastings
<b>Solicitors</b>	Sainsbury Logan & Williams 61 Tennyson Street Napier
<b>Bankers</b>	Bank of New Zealand Hereaunga Street Hastings

**HEREWORTH SCHOOL TRUST BOARD**  
**CONSOLIDATED STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE**

**For the year ended 31 December 2009**

	Note	Group		Parent	
		2009 \$	2008 \$	2009 \$	2008 \$
Revenue	1	3,280,367	3,335,179	3,204,403	3,308,898
Expenditure	2	3,340,222	3,149,643	3,316,187	3,131,824
Net Surplus (Loss) Before Fundraising		-59,855	185,536	-111,785	177,074
Project Fundraising		95,000	270,339	95,000	270,339
Net Surplus (Loss)		35,144	455,875	-16,785	447,413

**CONSOLIDATED STATEMENT OF MOVEMENTS IN EQUITY**

**For the year ended 31 December 2009**

	Group		Parent	
	2009 \$	2008 \$	2009 \$	2008 \$
Equity at the Start of the Year	6,167,983	5,681,883	5,440,799	4,893,161
Net Surplus (Loss)	35,144	455,875	-16,785	447,413
Hereworth Parents Association Shop Transfer	-	30,225	-	30,225
Total Recognised Revenue and Expenditure	35,144	486,100	-16,785	477,638
Equity at the End of the Year	6,203,127	6,167,983	5,424,015	5,440,799



**HEREWORTH SCHOOL TRUST BOARD**  
**CONSOLIDATED STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL POSITION**

As At 31 December 2009

		Group		Parent	
		2009	2008	2009	2008
Note		\$	\$	\$	\$
<b>EQUITY</b>					
Accumulated Surpluses	3	3,921,446	3,886,302	3,142,334	3,159,118
Reserves	4	1,371,954	1,371,954	1,371,954	1,371,954
Trustees Special Funds	5	909,727	909,727	909,727	909,727
		6,203,127	6,167,983	5,424,015	5,440,799
<b>CURRENT LIABILITIES</b>					
Payables & Accruals	6	136,723	79,232	128,304	70,054
Income in Advance		57,351	47,876	57,351	47,875
Employee Entitlements		126,499	111,341	126,499	111,341
Hereworth Old Boys Association	7	163,184	147,841	-	-
Trust Funds		787	817	787	817
Current Portion of Term Debt	8	93,798	838,000	93,798	838,000
		578,322	1,225,107	406,739	1,068,087
<b>NON CURRENT LIABILITIES</b>					
Term Debt	8	644,345	153,417	644,345	153,417
		1,222,667	1,378,524	1,051,084	1,221,504
<b>Total Equity and Liabilities</b>		<b>7,425,795</b>	<b>7,546,507</b>	<b>6,475,099</b>	<b>6,662,303</b>
<b>Represented by:</b>					
<b>CURRENT ASSETS</b>					
Bank & Short Term Deposits		153,926	196,140	65,994	162,698
Receivables and Prepayments	9	114,340	84,577	97,376	77,447
Accrued Trust Income	10	49,166	30,073	146,471	108,925
Inventories		21,558	19,472	21,558	19,472
		338,990	330,262	331,399	368,542
<b>NON CURRENT ASSETS</b>					
Investments	11	943,105	922,485	-	-
Property Plant and Equipment	12	6,143,701	6,293,760	6,143,701	6,293,760
		7,086,806	7,216,245	6,143,701	6,293,760
<b>Total Assets</b>		<b>7,425,795</b>	<b>7,546,507</b>	<b>6,475,099</b>	<b>6,662,303</b>

  
 Chairman

## HEREWORTH SCHOOL TRUST BOARD

### STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTING POLICIES

For the year ended 31 December 2009

This reporting entity is the Hereworth School Trust Board (the Trust Board) including the Hereworth School (Income) Endowment Trust (the Trust). Both entities are incorporated under the Charitable Trusts Act 1957, and are Charities registered under the Charities Act 2005.

The financial statements have been prepared in accordance with generally accepted accounting practice.

#### Measurement Base

Unless otherwise stated the measurement base adopted is historical cost.

#### Differential Reporting

This entity has qualified for limited reporting requirements under the framework for differential reporting because it is not publicly accountable and there is no separation between the governing body and the owners. The entity has applied all available differential reporting exemptions.

#### Consolidation Principles

The general principles of consolidation using the purchase method, have been applied whereby all inter entity transactions have been eliminated.

#### Operating Revenue

Operating revenue includes all fees and charges for services provided, portfolio investment earnings and the entities share of property partnership profits. Donations are recorded on a cash receipts basis unless they are conditional upon being matched to certain expenditure.

Undistributed trust income, where the trust board is the sole beneficiary, is accrued.

#### Depreciation

Depreciation is calculated on the straight line basis against fixed assets based on the following estimated useful lives:

Site Improvements	10-15 years
Buildings	50 years
Building Fit Out	12 years
Plant & Equipment	10 - 20 years
Office Equipment	10 years
Computer Equipment	5 years
Motor Vehicles	5 - 10 years

#### Taxation

As a charitable entity the trust does not pay income tax

#### Fixed Assets

Fixed assets are valued at cost less accumulated depreciation, except for land which is valued at the 1995 government valuation.

#### Investments

Investments are recorded at cost.

#### Foreign Currencies

Transactions denominated in foreign currencies are converted at the exchange rate current at the transaction date. Foreign currency receivables and payables are converted at exchange rates current at balance date. Foreign exchange gains or losses are included as income or expenses respectively in the Statement of Financial Performance.

#### Accounts Receivable

Receivables are valued at expected realisable value

#### Inventories

Stock is valued at the lower of cost and net realisable value. In determining cost, the 'first in first out' basis of stock movement has been adopted.

#### Goods and Services Tax (GST)

These financial statements have been prepared on a GST exclusive basis except debtors and creditors. The Trust figures are GST inclusive as the Trust is not registered for GST.

#### Changes in Accounting Policies

There have been no changes in accounting policies during the year. All policies have been applied on bases consistent with those used in prior years.

**HEREWORTH SCHOOL TRUST BOARD**  
**NOTES TO THE CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**For the year ended 31 December 2009**

	Group		Parent	
	2009	2008	2009	2008
	\$	\$	\$	\$
<b>(1) Revenue</b>				
Fees	2,602,435	2,711,525	2,602,435	2,711,526
Donations & Trust Income	196,310	199,629	226,573	240,984
Government Grants	191,776	201,649	191,776	201,649
Rent & Facility Hire	102,932	86,655	86,228	78,323
Interest Received	46,200	44,392	5,794	5,069
Dividends	10,377	11,740	-	-
Profit (Loss) on Disposal of Investments	38,740	8,242	-	-
Trading Turnover	20,480	28,956	20,480	28,956
Sundry Income	71,117	42,391	71,117	42,391
	<b>3,280,367</b>	<b>3,335,179</b>	<b>3,204,403</b>	<b>3,308,998</b>
<b>(2) Expenditure</b>				
Audit Fees	6,700	6,269	6,700	6,269
Depreciation				
- Site Improvements	18,814	14,137	18,814	14,137
- Buildings	151,801	151,463	151,801	151,463
- Building Fit Out	64,845	65,022	64,845	65,022
- Plant & Equipment	29,897	26,104	29,897	26,104
- Furniture & Fittings	19,810	19,566	19,810	19,566
- Computer Equipment	46,551	39,945	46,551	39,945
Interest	50,636	103,716	50,636	103,716
Personnel Costs				
- Educational	1,239,505	1,153,515	1,239,505	1,153,515
- Other	610,019	556,368	610,019	556,368
Other Operating Costs	1,101,645	1,013,536	1,077,610	995,717
	<b>3,340,222</b>	<b>3,149,643</b>	<b>3,316,187</b>	<b>3,131,824</b>
<b>(3) Accumulated Surpluses</b>				
Opening Balance	3,886,302	3,400,202	3,159,118	2,681,480
Hereworth Parents Association Shop Transfer	-	30,225	-	30,225
Net Surplus/Deficit	35,144	455,875	-16,785	447,413
	<b>3,921,446</b>	<b>3,886,302</b>	<b>3,142,334</b>	<b>3,159,118</b>
The school took over responsibility for the uniform shop with effect from 1 January 2008. The net shop trading assets have been credited directly to equity				
<b>(4) Reserves</b>				
Property Revaluation Reserve	1,371,954	1,371,954	1,371,954	1,371,954
	<b>1,371,954</b>	<b>1,371,954</b>	<b>1,371,954</b>	<b>1,371,954</b>
<b>(5) Trustees Special Funds</b>				
Capital Replacement Fund	850,313	850,313	850,313	850,313
HE Sturge Bequest	21,733	21,733	21,733	21,733
JN Williams Memorial Fund	37,681	37,681	37,681	37,681
	<b>909,727</b>	<b>909,727</b>	<b>909,727</b>	<b>909,727</b>

**HEREWORTH SCHOOL TRUST BOARD**  
**NOTES TO THE CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**For the year ended 31 December 2009**

	Group		Parent	
	2009	2008	2009	2008
	\$	\$	\$	\$
<b>(6) Payables &amp; Accruals</b>				
Accounts Payable	136,723	79,232	128,304	70,054
	<u>136,723</u>	<u>79,232</u>	<u>128,304</u>	<u>70,054</u>
<b>(7) Hereworth Old Boys Association</b>				
Opening Balance	147,841	138,662	-	-
Share of Income for Year	15,323	9,179	-	-
	<u>163,164</u>	<u>147,841</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>
<b>(8) Term Debt</b>				
	Parent and Group			
			2009	2008
			\$	\$
	Current	Non Current	Total	Total
<b>2009</b>				
BNZ Housing Loan	8,798	144,345	153,143	-
BNZ First Term Loan	-	500,000	500,000	-
Toogood Trust Loan	85,000	-	85,000	-
	<u>93,798</u>	<u>644,345</u>	<u>738,143</u>	<u>-</u>
<b>2008</b>				
BNZ Housing Loan	3,000	153,417	-	156,417
BNZ Capital Works Loan	250,000	-	-	250,000
Walapu Trust Board Bridging Loan	500,000	-	-	500,000
Toogood Trust Loan	85,000	-	-	85,000
	<u>838,000</u>	<u>153,417</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>991,417</u>

**Toogood Trust Loan**

Original Loan \$85,000

Repayable on demand, secured by second mortgage.

Interest rate 10.15% (2% below current overdraft interest rate)

Interest only repayments made quarterly

**BNZ Housing Loan**

Original loan \$175,000

Term 25 years due 13/11/2027

Interest rate 5.99% fixed

Repayable monthly instalments of principal and interest \$1,475

**BNZ First Term Loan**

Original loan \$500,000

Term 3 years due 02/06/2012

Interest Rate 5.76%

Interest only repayments made monthly

All BNZ Indebtedness is secured over the Hereworth School property

**HEREWORTH SCHOOL TRUST BOARD**  
**NOTES TO THE CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**For the year ended 31 December 2009**

	Group		Parent	
	2009 \$	2008 \$	2009 \$	2008 \$
<b>(9) Receivables &amp; Prepayments</b>				
Receivables	104,368	32,961	92,214	31,313
Less Provision for Doubtful Debts	(36,106)	(5,000)	(36,108)	(5,000)
GST Receivable	8,154	16,624	8,154	16,624
Accrued Interest	4,810	5,481	-	-
Prepayments	33,114	34,510	33,114	34,510
	<u>114,340</u>	<u>84,577</u>	<u>97,376</u>	<u>77,447</u>
<b>(10) Accrued Trust Income</b>				
Toogood Trust	49,166	30,073	146,471	108,925
	<u>49,166</u>	<u>30,073</u>	<u>146,471</u>	<u>108,925</u>
<b>(11) Investments (Trust Only)</b>	<i>Mkt Value</i>	<i>Book Value</i>		
<b>2009</b>				
Property - Rainbow House	273,843	273,843		
Equities - New Zealand	74,130	78,869		
Equities - Australia	183,703	136,662		
Equities - Global	17,747	14,804		
Bonds - New Zealand	435,819	438,927		
	<u>985,242</u>	<u>943,105</u>		
<b>Investments</b>	<i>Mkt Value</i>	<i>Book Value</i>		
<b>2008</b>				
Property - Rainbow House	364,268	273,843		
Equities - New Zealand	49,610	69,964		
Equities - Australia	172,380	96,845		
Equities - Global	29,216	44,804		
Bonds - New Zealand	426,262	437,029		
	<u>1,041,736</u>	<u>922,485</u>		

The market valuation for property is the quotable value dated September 2007.

**HBA**

**HEREWORTH SCHOOL TRUST BOARD**  
**NOTES TO THE CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

For the year ended 31 December 2009

	Parent or Group	
	2009	2008
	\$	\$
<hr/>		
(12) Property Plant and Equipment		
	Cost/Valn.	Accum. Depn.
2009		Book Value
Land	1,336,828	-
Site Improvements	313,904	186,626
Buildings	4,961,970	1,229,299
Building Fitout	981,636	406,542
	7,594,338	1,822,467
Furniture & Fittings	238,296	149,632
Plant & Equipment	397,578	279,023
Computer Equipment	406,383	261,002
Motor Vehicles	34,032	32,918
Capital work in Progress	18,116	-
	8,688,743	2,545,042
		6,143,701

<b>2008</b>	<b>Cost/Valn.</b>	<b>Accum. Depn.</b>	<b>Book Value</b>
Land	1,336,828	-	1,336,828
Site Improvements	312,192	167,812	144,380
Buildings	4,920,838	1,077,498	3,843,340
Building Fitout	980,536	341,697	638,839
	<u>7,550,393</u>	<u>1,587,007</u>	<u>5,963,387</u>
Furniture & Fittings	222,590	129,823	92,767
Plant & Equipment	372,435	249,262	123,173
Computer Equipment	327,635	214,451	113,184
Motor Vehicles	34,032	32,782	1,250
	<u>8,507,085</u>	<u>2,213,324</u>	<u>6,293,760</u>

The latest Government Valuation (September 2007) of land and buildings are:

Land	5,730,000
Buildings	6,500,000
Capital Value	<u>12,230,000</u>

**(13) Related Party Transactions**

S Signal is a Trustee as well as a Director of Staples Rodway which provides accounting services to the school.

D Abraham is a Trustee as well as Principal of Abraham Consultants which provides human resource services to the Trust Board.

S Beamish is a Trustee of Toogood Trust which provides finance and income to the school.

Some of the Trustees are parents of students at the school, fees charged to these parents are at normal commercial rates.

**(14) Contingent Liabilities and Capital Commitments**

There are no contingent liabilities at balance date (2008 \$NIL)

At balance date there is a capital commitment of \$200,000. (2008 \$NIL)

**(15) Events Subsequent to Balance Date**

Subsequent to balance date, the Trust Board has received notice of a personal grievance by letter. No proceedings have yet been issued. The Trust Boards Insurer is on risk for this action.

**HAWKES BAY AUDIT**

CHARTERED ACCOUNTANTS

**AUDIT REPORT****To the Members of Hereworth School Trust Board and Group**

We have audited the financial statements on pages 3 to 9. The financial statements provide information about the past financial performance of the Hereworth School Trust Board and Group (the Group) and its financial position as at 31 December 2009. This information is stated in accordance with the accounting policies set out on page 5.

**Trustees Responsibilities**

The Trustees are responsible for the preparation of financial statements which fairly reflects the financial position of the Group as at 31 December 2009 and of the results of its operations for the year ended on that date.

**Auditors' Responsibility**

It is our responsibility to express to you an independent opinion on the financial statements presented by the Trustees.

**Basis of Opinion**

An audit includes examining, on a test basis, evidence relevant to the amounts and disclosures in the financial statements. It also includes assessing:

- the significant estimates and judgments made by the Trustees in the preparation of the financial statements; and
- whether the accounting policies are appropriate to the Group's circumstances, consistently applied and adequately disclosed.

We conducted our audit in accordance with New Zealand Auditing Standards. We planned and performed our audit so as to obtain all the information and explanations which we considered necessary in order to provide us sufficient evidence to give reasonable assurance that the financial statements are free from material misstatement, whether caused by fraud or error. In forming our opinion we also evaluated the overall adequacy of the presentation of information in the financial statements.

Other than in our capacity as auditors, we have no relationship with, or interests in the Group.

**Unqualified Opinion**

In our opinion the financial statements on pages 3 to 9 fairly reflects the financial position of the Group as at 31 December 2009 and the results of its operations for the year ended on that date.

Our audit was completed on 25 March 2010 and our unqualified opinion is expressed as at that date.



Chartered Accountants  
Hastings, New Zealand.





# St Matthew's Primary School

## Annual Report 2009

Looking back on 2009 it amazing what was achieved around the school.

The major accomplishment was the completion of our new Waiapu Block, opened in the week that we remember St Matthew. We were also able to celebrate our 15<sup>th</sup> year of operating here on this great inner city location.

The huge logistical mission that saw the site prepared and built on, saw activity for three terms. The last term was a real joy as we learnt how to use this new building. Being able to work closely with the Early Childhood Centre, Anglican Care and the Diocese to see the desired outcome appear was very good. Our thanks go to Simkins Construction, School Support, Graham Linwood Architects as well as the many contractors who fulfilled their roles in this project.

Our OSCAR programme continued, providing much needed support to our families and parents. We are very grateful for the work Anglican Care has carried out in running this for us.

The school worked hard with it's Professional Development – focusing on formative practice as a method of developing further student engagement in their own work. Our targets focused on getting our Boys reading attainment up: ending up with a 78% of the Boys reading at or above their chronological age. Over the last three years the numbers of Boys reading below their chronological age has dropped from 36 % to 22%. We also focused on getting our Maths PAT scores increased and this has occurred across all the groups who sit these tests, from year 4 to year 8.

Three of our classes had camps this year – two at Matahiwi Marae near Clive, where we were made to feel so welcome and our senior class went to Wellington for a fantastic week.

Our year ended with a visit from the Education Review Office, which looked at the school's progress since their previous review. It was great to read and feel affirmed with their report on St Matthew's School.

Our next step is to continue working on the direction the school is heading in, weaving in ERO's suggestions to help fine tune our work.

Our roll has continued to grow, with the new building allowing us to spread out a little more with the new teaching spaces. We finished the year with about 145 pupils. The new classrooms will allow us to have six classes operating in 2010, up from our current five.

The Staff, Friends and Family and the Board of Trustees have worked very hard this year and I am certainly grateful for all their input and energy across the year.

It is exciting thinking about the possibilities that 2010 will bring.

Tim Anderson, Principal



# **ST MATTHEWS SCHOOL**

## **BOARD OF TRUSTEES 2009 ANNUAL REPORT & FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**For The Year Ended  
31<sup>ST</sup> December 2009**

School address	CNR KING & EASTBOURNE ST
School postal address	HASTINGS P O BOX 824 HASTINGS
School phone	06 876-4958
School fax	06 876-4158
Ministry number	1608

Financial Statements prepared for the Board by

SCHOOL  SUPPORT LTD

2 Ford Road, PO Box 3083, Napier  
Telephone: (06) 8433786 Facsimile: (06) 843 8816  
[www.schoolsupport.co.nz](http://www.schoolsupport.co.nz)

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Page

-	Analysis of Variance
1	Statement of Responsibility
2	Statement of Accounting Policies
7	Balance Sheet
8	Statement of Changes in Public Equity
9	Income Statement
10	Notes to the Financial Statements
19	Statement of Contingent Liabilities and Assets
19	Statement of Commitments
20	Members of the Board of Trustees
21	Auditor's Report

# **St Matthew's Primary School Analysis of Variance 2009**



Target # 1

Strategic Goal: That all students will be motivated to extend beyond their natural personal levels in all literacy areas.

Strategic Link: Local Goals: 2,3,4 and 5.

Historical Position.

Historical Position.	Target(s) / Outcome(s)																								
<div><p><b>Boys 07 - 08 Comparison Reading Age</b></p><table><tr><th>Chronological Age</th><th>2007 (%)</th><th>2008 (%)</th></tr><tr><td>10</td><td>35.5%</td><td>28.33%</td></tr><tr><td>11</td><td>35.5%</td><td>30.0%</td></tr><tr><td>12</td><td>35.5%</td><td>36.67%</td></tr></table><p><b>Girls 07 - 08 Comparison Reading Age</b></p><table><tr><th>Chronological Age</th><th>2007 (%)</th><th>2008 (%)</th></tr><tr><td>10</td><td>20.71%</td><td>17.26%</td></tr><tr><td>11</td><td>28.57%</td><td>25.83%</td></tr><tr><td>12</td><td>51.43%</td><td>56.00%</td></tr></table></div>	Chronological Age	2007 (%)	2008 (%)	10	35.5%	28.33%	11	35.5%	30.0%	12	35.5%	36.67%	Chronological Age	2007 (%)	2008 (%)	10	20.71%	17.26%	11	28.57%	25.83%	12	51.43%	56.00%	<p><b>Literacy Target: To move the percentage of boys reading 'at or above' their chronological age to over 85%.</b></p>
Chronological Age	2007 (%)	2008 (%)																							
10	35.5%	28.33%																							
11	35.5%	30.0%																							
12	35.5%	36.67%																							
Chronological Age	2007 (%)	2008 (%)																							
10	20.71%	17.26%																							
11	28.57%	25.83%																							
12	51.43%	56.00%																							



## Results

	Boys			At & Above	Girls			At & Above
	Below	At	Above		Below	At	Above	
2007	35.59%	32.20%	32.20%		2007	25.71%	22.86%	51.43%
2008	28.33%	35.00%	35.00%		2008	17.28%	29.63%	53.09%
2009	22.22%	34.92%	42.86%		2009	16.44%	28.77%	54.79%

Our boys have continued to make progress, with 78% reading at or above their chronological age.

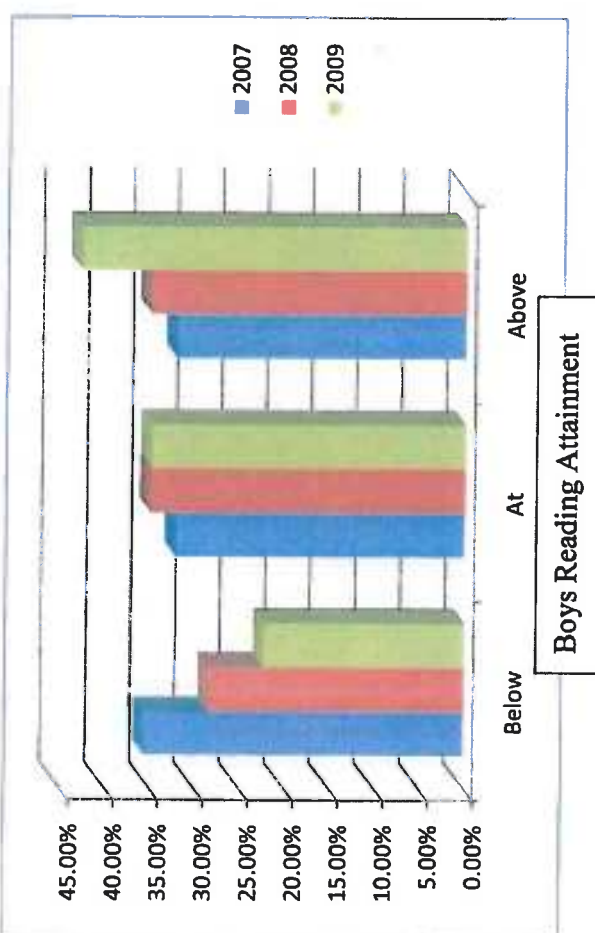
While this is not as high as we were aiming for, it is an 8% increase on last year's results.

We are pleased that the number of boys reading below their chronological age is tracking downwards (from 35.5% in 2007 to 22% this year).

We have seen a bigger increase in those boys reading above their chrono age as well, a 7% climb here.

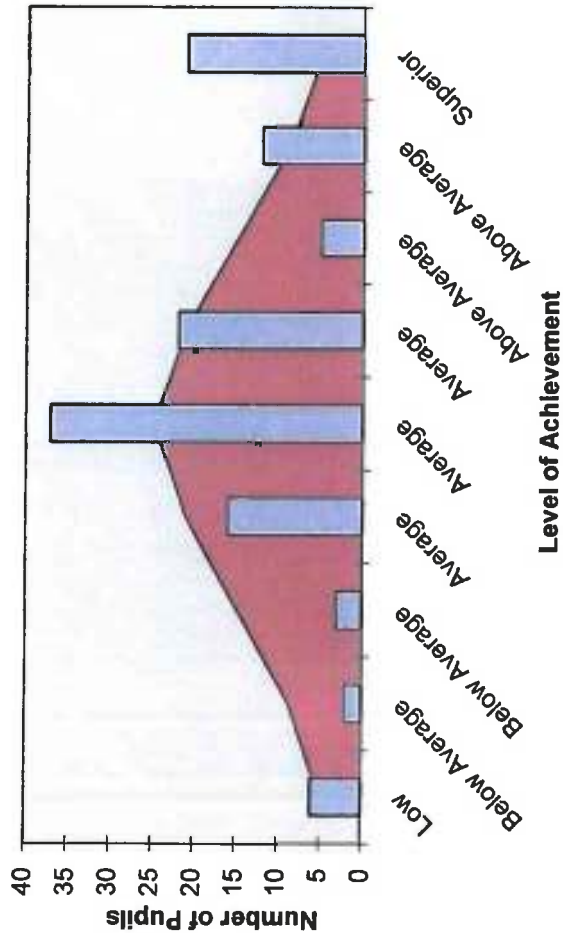
This climb is also seen with our *Maori students*, with a 3% increase in those reading above their chronological age. There has been improvement also, with all our maori boys reading at or above their chrono age.

Our *Pacific boys* are all reading at or above their chrono age at the end of 2009.



St Matthew's School Wide Reading Achievement

■ National Spread   ■ Nov '09 Data



This Reading Achievement Graph shows the spread of our children's reading results against the background of the 'Bell Shaped Curve'.

- School wide weighting to the right hand side of the graph
- Less children than expected in the below average range
- A definite group clustered at the 'low' level
- This group already receives support in class
- Our 2010 pupils represented in the 'Superior' and 'Low' levels have already been identified within their classrooms

*Our Next Steps will be to continue the focus on bringing the number of children reading below their chrono age down. The 26 children who are in this category are spread throughout the school. 23 of them are currently (or have been) on support programmes (Reading Recovery, Teacher Aide support) and these will continue as we continue to support them. Adding to our resources (especially at the junior end) will also provide more variety for those moving through the levels. Use of Class Analysis of Learning Needs as a data driving tool to focus next steps in the classroom will also be an important step.*



Year: 2009	Level: All Year Levels		Student Group: All the pupils	
Strategies	How / When?	Action Needed	Who / How / When?	Resources
<ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>Gather schoolwide assessment data on reading achievement levels.</li><li>Prepare data on Yr 3s to send away.</li><li>Identify those children who are reading at, below and above their chrono age.</li><li>Continue the number and frequency of teacher aide assistance available to classes.</li><li>Introduce PD on Reading Assessment Tools.</li><li>Use Action Research techniques to explore staff knowledge of the Reading Assessment Tools</li></ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>March / November</li><li>2009 Budget</li><li>November collection.</li><li>Analysis of variance report to BoT and community</li><li>Updated Charter and Report to MoE.</li></ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>Developing peer tutoring programmes for identified children across classes.</li><li>Spend time looking at ICT usage in reading programmes</li><li>Requirement: Use the 90% comprehension ratio on school based data to assess reading level as Guided or Independent.</li></ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>Individual teacher requirements.</li><li>Children instructed in use of techniques.</li><li>Purchase equipment to implement programme in February.</li><li>Training of teacher aides in March.</li><li>Track down Phonics Training for staff</li></ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>Achievement data:<ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>PAT Comprehension</li><li>PAT Vocabulary</li><li>Running Records<ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>PM Benchmark</li><li>Probe</li></ul></li></ul></li><li>School based and commercial taped stories</li><li>Teacher Aides</li><li>Training in Phonics for Teacher Aides &amp; Teachers.</li></ul>

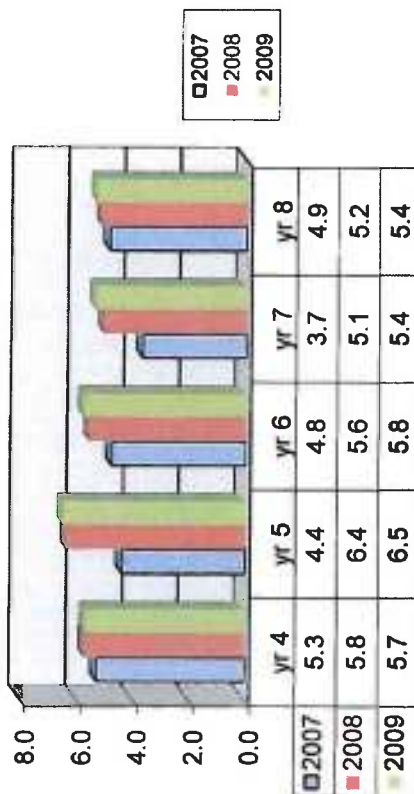
Target # 2

Strategic Goal: That all students will be motivated to extend beyond their natural personal levels in all numeracy areas.

Strategic Link: Local Goals: 2,3,4 and 5.

Historical Position					Target(s) / Outcome(s)																																															
<table><tr><th rowspan="2">Maths PAT</th><th colspan="2">Mean Stanine</th><th colspan="2">Median Score</th></tr><tr><th>2007</th><th>2008</th><th>2007</th><th>2008</th></tr><tr><td>yr 4</td><td>5.3</td><td>5.8</td><td>41.7</td><td>42.7</td></tr><tr><td>yr 5</td><td>4.4</td><td>6.4</td><td>40.5</td><td>44.05</td></tr><tr><td>yr 6</td><td>4.8</td><td>5.6</td><td>40.5</td><td>47.3</td></tr><tr><td>yr 7</td><td>3.7</td><td>5.1</td><td>36.6</td><td>53.2</td></tr><tr><td>yr 8</td><td>4.9</td><td>5.2</td><td>49.9</td><td>56.3</td></tr></table>					Maths PAT	Mean Stanine		Median Score		2007	2008	2007	2008	yr 4	5.3	5.8	41.7	42.7	yr 5	4.4	6.4	40.5	44.05	yr 6	4.8	5.6	40.5	47.3	yr 7	3.7	5.1	36.6	53.2	yr 8	4.9	5.2	49.9	56.3	Numeracy Target: To increase both the mean stanine and median score in the PAT Maths results for our year 5 and 6 pupils													
						Maths PAT	Mean Stanine		Median Score																																											
					2007		2008	2007	2008																																											
					yr 4	5.3	5.8	41.7	42.7																																											
					yr 5	4.4	6.4	40.5	44.05																																											
					yr 6	4.8	5.6	40.5	47.3																																											
					yr 7	3.7	5.1	36.6	53.2																																											
yr 8	4.9	5.2	49.9	56.3																																																
Results																																																				
<table><tr><th rowspan="2">Maths PAT</th><th colspan="3">Mean Stanine</th><th colspan="3">Median Score</th></tr><tr><th>2007</th><th>2008</th><th>2009</th><th>2007</th><th>2008</th><th>2009</th></tr><tr><td>yr 4</td><td>5.3</td><td>5.8</td><td>5.7</td><td>41.7</td><td>42.7</td><td>41.8</td></tr><tr><td>yr 5</td><td>4.4</td><td>6.4</td><td>6.5</td><td>40.5</td><td>44.05</td><td>46.2</td></tr><tr><td>yr 6</td><td>4.8</td><td>5.6</td><td>5.8</td><td>40.5</td><td>47.3</td><td>51.4</td></tr><tr><td>yr 7</td><td>3.7</td><td>5.1</td><td>5.4</td><td>36.6</td><td>53.2</td><td>56.6</td></tr><tr><td>yr 8</td><td>4.9</td><td>5.2</td><td>5.4</td><td>49.9</td><td>56.3</td><td>62.1</td></tr></table>					Maths PAT	Mean Stanine			Median Score			2007	2008	2009	2007	2008	2009	yr 4	5.3	5.8	5.7	41.7	42.7	41.8	yr 5	4.4	6.4	6.5	40.5	44.05	46.2	yr 6	4.8	5.6	5.8	40.5	47.3	51.4	yr 7	3.7	5.1	5.4	36.6	53.2	56.6	yr 8	4.9	5.2	5.4	49.9	56.3	62.1
Maths PAT	Mean Stanine			Median Score																																																
	2007	2008	2009	2007	2008	2009																																														
yr 4	5.3	5.8	5.7	41.7	42.7	41.8																																														
yr 5	4.4	6.4	6.5	40.5	44.05	46.2																																														
yr 6	4.8	5.6	5.8	40.5	47.3	51.4																																														
yr 7	3.7	5.1	5.4	36.6	53.2	56.6																																														
yr 8	4.9	5.2	5.4	49.9	56.3	62.1																																														

### Maths PAT Mean Stanine Results



Our PAT maths results have continued to track positively upwards.

Our Mean Stanine and Median results have increased for our target group.

Each of our year groups have stayed above the mean stanine of 5, with our year 4 showing a slight drop to 5.7

Yr 4 0.1 shift downwards  
 Yr 5 0.1 shift upwards  
 Yr 6 0.2 shift upwards  
 Yr 7 0.3 shift upwards  
 Yr 8 0.2 shift upwards

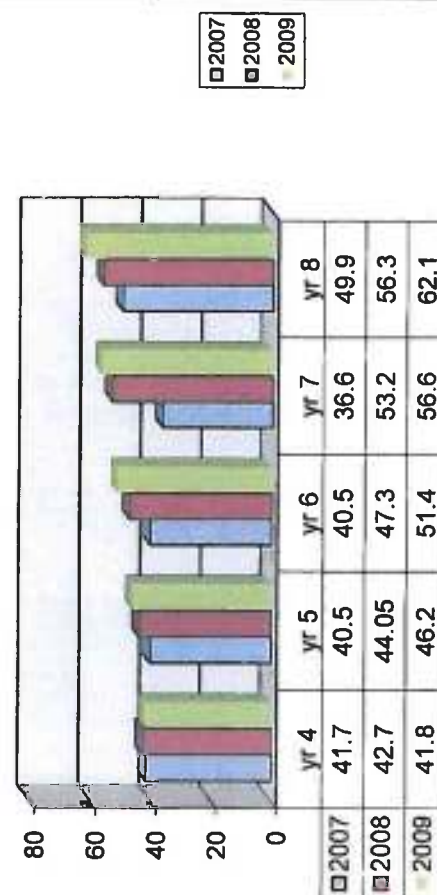
It is important to note that these figures refer to different groups of children – the year 6 group in 2008 is the year 7 group for 2009.

When the data table above is viewed, you can see that this pattern of maths growth has occurred across the full PAT sample group from year 4 to year 8.

*Pacifica and Maori students are evenly spread right through the data.*

Boys are no longer tending to lag a little behind the girl as we found last year, with a more even spread seen in the results.

### Maths PAT Median Result



<p><b>Next Steps for us</b></p> <p><i>More emphasis on the NUMP programme and using self assessment techniques to ensure understanding.</i></p> <p><i>Teacher development work with the National Standards to link into current assessment practices.</i></p> <p><i>Better tie into our Integrated Units to get more application in practical settings. This will involve in depth staff planning.</i></p> <p><i>Use of Class Analysis of Learning Needs as a data driving tool to focus next steps in the classroom.</i></p>				
<b>Year: 2009</b>		<b>Level: Year 5 and 6</b>		<b>Student Group: Pupils in Rooms 4 &amp; 5</b>
<b>Strategies</b>	<b>How / When?</b>	<b>Action Needed</b>	<b>Who / How / When?</b>	<b>Resources</b>
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>▪ Gather and analyse schoolwide data.</li> <li>▪ Keep PAT Testing into November</li> <li>• Use the PAT printouts to help with group and individual knowledge gaps</li> <li>• Use in class maths groupings throughout the school</li> <li>• Teachers to use more specific reporting to parents during interviews</li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• March (data from 2008) and November</li> <li>• November</li> <li>• Have these printouts in the pupil files</li> <li>• Staff development.</li> <li>• Term 2/3 interviews</li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Extrapolate by:               <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ Year level vs Stage Level</li> <li>○ Ethnicity</li> <li>○ Gender</li> <li>▪ Attendance at professional development sessions.</li> <li>▪ Budget to reflect costs of resourcing staff.</li> <li>▪ staff discussion to ascertain changes staff making to simplify document and data recording.</li> <li>• Achievement data pre-post testing.</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Analysis of Variance Report to Bo T as part the end of year reporting.</li> <li>• New Lead Teacher to attend refresher courses</li> <li>• Other staff as requested.</li> <li>• All staff through staff meeting</li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Class data.</li> <li>▪ Massey Advisor in Numeracy</li> <li>▪ TKI website - maths site</li> <li>▪ Numeracy Lead Teacher courses.</li> </ul>

ST MATTHEW'S PRIMARY SCHOOL

Statement of Responsibility  
For the year ended 31 December 2009

The Board of Trustees (the Board) have pleasure in presenting the annual report of ST MATTHEW'S PRIMARY SCHOOL (the School), incorporating the financial statements and the auditor's report, for the year ended 31 December 2009.

The Board accepts responsibility for the preparation of the annual financial statements and the judgements used in these statements.

The Management (including the principal and others directed by the Board) accepts responsibility for establishing and maintaining a system of internal control designed to provide reasonable assurance as to the integrity and reliability of the School's financial reporting.

In the opinion of the Board and management, the annual financial statements for the financial year fairly reflect the financial position and operations of the School.

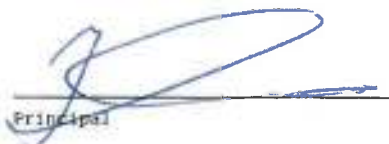
The School's 2009 financial statements are authorised for issue by the Board Chairperson and Principal.



Chairperson

30 June 2010

Date



Principal

30 June 2010

Date

## STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTING POLICIES FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009

## 1 STATEMENT OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES

## Reporting Entity

ST MATTHEW'S PRIMARY SCHOOL (the School) is an integrated school as described in the Crown Entities Act 2004 and a school as described in the Education Act 1989. The Board of Trustees is of the view the School is a public benefit entity for financial reporting purposes.

## Basis of Preparation

## Financial reporting standards applied

The Education Act 1989 requires the School, as a Crown entity, to prepare financial statements in accordance with generally accepted accounting practice. The financial statements have been prepared in accordance with generally accepted accounting practice in New Zealand, applying New Zealand Equivalents to International Financial Reporting Standards (NZIFRS) as appropriate to public benefit entities that qualify for differential reporting.

## Differential reporting

The School qualifies for differential reporting exemptions because it is not publicly accountable as defined in the Framework for Differential Reporting (the Framework) and it is not large. Many of the reporting exemptions available under the Framework have been applied.

## Measurement base

The financial statements are prepared on the historical cost basis unless otherwise noted in a specific accounting policy.

## Presentation currency

These financial statements are presented in New Zealand dollars.

## Specific accounting policies

The accounting policies used in the preparation of these financial statements are set out below. The policies have been consistently applied to all the years presented.

## Income Recognition

## Government grants

Operational grants are recorded as income as received. Teachers salaries grants are not received in cash by the school but are paid directly to teachers by the Ministry of Education (the Ministry). They are recorded as income in the salary period they relate to. Other grants are recorded as income as received unless there are unfulfilled conditions attaching to the grant, in which case the amount relating to the unfulfilled conditions is recognised as a liability and released to income as the conditions are fulfilled.

Grants for the use of land and buildings are also not received in cash by the School as they equate to the deemed expense for using the land and buildings which are owned by the Proprietor. Use of land and building grants are recorded as income under Other Income in the period the school uses the land and buildings.

## STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTING POLICIES FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009

## Donations

Donations, gifts and bequests are recorded as income when their receipt is formally acknowledged by the School.

## Interest income

Interest income on cash and cash equivalents and investments is recorded as income in the period it is earned.

## Use of Land and Buildings Expense

The property from which the School operates is owned by the Proprietor. The expense is based on an assumed market rental yield on the value of land and buildings as used for rating purposes. This is a non-cash expense that is offset by the grant received from the Proprietor.

## Operating Lease Payments

Payments made under operating leases are recognised in the income statement on a straight line basis over the term of the lease.

## Cash and Cash Equivalents

Cash and cash equivalents include cash on hand, bank balances, deposits held on call with banks, and other short term highly liquid investments with original maturities of three months or less, and bank overdrafts. The carrying amount of cash and cash equivalents represent fair value.

## Accounts Receivable

'Accounts Receivable' represents items that the School has issued invoices for, but has not received payment for at year end. They are initially recorded at fair value and subsequently recorded at the amount the School realistically expects to receive. A provision for impairment of Accounts Receivable is established where there is objective evidence the School will not be able to collect all amounts due according to the original terms of the debt.

## Inventories

Inventories are consumable items held for sale, for example stationery and school uniforms. They are stated at the lower of cost and net realisable value. Cost is determined on a first in, first out basis. Net realisable value is the estimated selling price in the ordinary course of activities less the estimated costs necessary to make the sale. The write down from cost to net realisable value is recorded as an expense in the income statement in the period of the write down.



#### Investments

Investments are held with registered trading banks and are classified as current assets if they have maturities of between three months and one year. Those with maturities greater than 12 months after the balance date are classified as non-current assets.

After initial recognition investments are measured at amortised cost using the effective interest method less impairment.

Share investments held by the School are measured at fair value. If shares do not have a quoted market price in an active market and fair value cannot be reliably measured, the shares are measured at cost. Any movements in shares measured at fair value are recognised in equity.

At balance sheet date the School assesses whether there is any objective evidence that an investment is impaired. Any impairment loss is recorded as an expense in the income statement.

The School has met the requirements under section 73 of the Education Act 1989 in relation to the acquisition of securities.

#### Property, Plant and Equipment

Land and buildings owned by the Proprietor are excluded from these financial statements. The Board's use of the land and buildings as 'occupant' is based on a property occupancy document.

Improvements to buildings owned by the Proprietor are recorded at cost, less accumulated depreciation and impairment losses.

Property, plant and equipment acquired on or before 1 October 1989 is recorded at deemed cost based on fair value as at that date, less accumulated depreciation and impairment losses.

Property, plant and equipment acquired after 1 October 1989 are recorded at cost or, in the case of donated assets, fair value at the date of receipt, less accumulated depreciation and impairment losses. Cost or fair value as the case may be, includes those costs that relate directly to bringing the asset to the location where it will be used and making sure it is in the appropriate condition for its intended use.

Property, plant and equipment acquired with individual values under \$1,000 are not capitalised, they are recognised as an expense in the income statement.

Gains and losses on disposals (i.e. sold or given away) are determined by comparing the proceeds received with the carrying amounts (i.e. the book value). The gain or loss arising from the disposal of an item of property, plant and equipment is recognised in the income statement.

## STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTING POLICIES FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009

## Depreciation

Property, plant and equipment except for library resources are depreciated over their estimated useful lives on a straight line basis. Library resources are depreciated on a diminishing value basis. Depreciation of all assets is reported in the income statement.

The categories used by the School, and the estimated useful life for each are:

School furniture and equipment	5 - 15 years
Office furniture & equipment	5 years
Other equipment	5 - 10 years
Computer equipment	3-8 years
Land & Building Improvements	50 years

## Intangible Assets

## Software costs

Computer software acquired by the School is capitalised on the basis of the costs incurred to acquire and bring to use the specific software. Costs associated with subsequent maintenance or licensing of software are recognised as an expense in the income statement when incurred.

Computer software licences with individual values under \$1,000 are not capitalised, they are recognised as an expense in the income statement when incurred.

The carrying value of software is amortised on a straight line basis over its useful life. The useful life of software is estimated as three years. The amortisation charge for each period and any impairment loss is recorded in the income statement.

## Accounts Payable

'Accounts Payable' represents liabilities for goods and services provided to the School prior to the end of the financial year which are unpaid. Accounts Payable are recorded at the amount of cash required to settle those liabilities. The amounts are unsecured and are usually paid within 30 days of recognition.

## Employee Entitlements

## Salary Accruals

Salary accruals mainly reflect annual leave owing to teachers and ancillary staff and are recognised in respect of employees' services to balance date and are measured at the amounts expected to be paid when the liabilities are settled. There is a corresponding teacher's salaries grant receivable from the Ministry to fund the liability.

## Leave Accruals

No provision is required to be recognised for sick leave for any teachers, irrespective of whether a school is above its teaching entitlement as in practice most teacher sick leave is grant funded by the Ministry. For non-teaching staff, both sick and annual leave can accumulate. The Ministry is working to establish whether schools should recognise a liability for sick and annual leave accrued by non-teaching staff. From 2011 (for 2010 annual accounts) an accrual for leave is likely to be required due to the improved information available from the new payroll system. Schools do not therefore have to accrue for leave accumulated by non-teaching staff at 31st December 2009.

**Income Received in Advance**

Income received in advance relates to fees received from international and hostel students where there are unfulfilled obligations for the School to provide services in the future. The fees are recorded as revenue as the obligations are fulfilled and the fees earned.

The School guarantees to hold sufficient funds to enable the refund of unearned fees in relation to international students, should the School be unable to provide the services to which they relate.

**Provision for Cyclical Maintenance**

The property from which the school operates is owned by the Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees. The MOE has gazetted a property occupancy document that sets out the board's property maintenance responsibilities. The Board is responsible to maintain the land, buildings and other facilities on the school site in good order and repair.

Cyclical maintenance, which basically involves painting the interior and exterior of the school, makes up the most significant part of those responsibilities that are outside the day to day maintenance expenditure. The provision for cyclical maintenance represents the obligation the board has to the Ministry and is based on the board's property plan (10YP).

**Financial Assets and Liabilities**

The School's financial assets comprise cash and cash equivalents, accounts receivable, GST receivable and investments. All of these financial assets, except for investments that are shares, are categorised as 'loans and receivables' for accounting purposes in accordance with financial reporting standards.

Investments that are shares are categorised as 'available for sale' for accounting purposes in accordance with financial reporting standards.

The School's financial liabilities comprise accounts payable, funds held on behalf of the Ministry of Education, painting contract liability, provision for cyclical maintenance and GST payable. All of these financial liabilities are categorised as 'financial liabilities measured at amortised cost' for accounting purposes in accordance with financial reporting standards.

**Goods and Services Tax (GST)**

The financial statements have been prepared on a GST exclusive basis, with the exception of accounts receivable and accounts payable which are stated as GST inclusive.

**Budget figures**

The budget figures are extracted from the School budget that was approved by the Board of Trustees.

**2 CHANGES IN ACCOUNTING POLICY**

There have been no changes in accounting policy during the year.

## ST MATTHEW'S PRIMARY SCHOOL

## BALANCE SHEET AS AT 31ST DECEMBER 2009

	REFER NOTE	2009 ACTUAL \$	2009 BUDGET \$	2008 ACTUAL \$
EQUITY		1,750	38,874	38,063
		*****	*****	*****
REPRESENTED BY				
*****				
CURRENT ASSETS				
-----				
CASH & CASH EQUIVALENTS	1	13,171		20,102
ACCOUNTS RECEIVABLE	2	33,009		41,237
INVENTORY		675		804
		-----		-----
		46,855	66,448	62,143
		-----	-----	-----
CURRENT LIABILITIES				
-----				
ACCOUNTS PAYABLE	3	59,489		52,378
OTHER CURRENT LIABILITIES	4	15,435		8,375
PROV FOR CYCLICAL MTCE CURRENT	6	3,600		720
		-----		-----
		78,524	60,752	61,473
		-----	-----	-----
WORKING CAPITAL SURPLUS/(DEFICIT)		(31,669)	5,696	670
		-----	-----	-----
NON-CURRENT ASSETS				
-----				
PROPERTY PLANT & EQUIPMENT	5	41,130	40,888	50,213
		-----		-----
NON-CURRENT LIABILITIES				
-----				
PROVISION FOR CYCLICAL MTCE	6	7,710		12,820
		-----		-----
TOTAL NON-CURRENT LIABILITIES		7,710	7,710	12,820
		-----	-----	-----
		*****		*****
NET ASSETS		1,750	38,874	38,063
		*****	*****	*****

The notes and statement of accounting policies form part of and should be read in conjunction with this Statement.

**A71**

ST MATTHEW'S PRIMARY SCHOOL

## STATEMENT OF CHANGES IN EQUITY FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31ST DECEMBER 2009

	REFER NOTE	2009 ACTUAL \$	2009 BUDGET \$	2008 ACTUAL \$
EQUITY AT START OF THE YEAR		38,063	38,063	44,642
NET SURPLUS (DEFICIT) FOR THE YEAR		(36,313)	811	(6,579)
TOTAL RECOGNISED INCOME & EXPENSES		(36,313)	811	(6,579)
EQUITY AT END OF THE YEAR		1,750	38,874	38,063

The notes and statement of accounting policies form part of and should be read in conjunction with this Statement.

## ST MATTHEW'S PRIMARY SCHOOL

## INCOME STATEMENT FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009

	REFER NOTE	2009 ACTUAL \$	2009 BUDGET \$	2008 ACTUAL \$
INCOME				
*****				
GOVERNMENT GRANTS	7	690,160	686,474	700,947
INVESTMENT INCOME		746	2,000	3,411
HS POWER CONSUMERS DIVIDEND		100	0	0
USE OF LAND & BUILDINGS GRANT		66,375	66,375	66,375
LOCALLY RAISED FUNDS	8	58,086	43,500	99,286
LOSS/GAIN ON SALE OF ASSETS				40
		-----	-----	-----
TOTAL INCOME		815,467	798,349	870,059
		*****	*****	*****
EXPENSES				
*****				
LEARNING RESOURCES	9	662,922	646,753	697,866
ADMINISTRATION	10	50,257	29,050	41,508
PROPERTY MAINTENANCE	11	116,353	108,735	117,151
LOCALLY RAISED FUNDS	8	7,525	3,000	6,182
LOSS/GAIN ON SALE OF ASSETS		674	0	
DEPRECIATION	5	14,049	10,000	13,931
		-----	-----	-----
TOTAL EXPENSES		851,780	797,538	876,638
		*****	*****	*****
		-----	-----	-----
NET SURPLUS (DEFICIT) FOR YEAR		(36,313)	811	(6,579)
		*****	*****	*****

The notes and statement of accounting policies form part of and should be read in conjunction with this Statement.

**A73**

ST MATTHEW'S PRIMARY SCHOOL

NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009

	2009	2008
	\$	\$
1 CASH & CASH EQUIVALENTS		
Includes all short term deposits with a maturity of less than three months:		
WESTPAC TRUST ACCOUNT	4,479	40
WESTPAC TRUST 030642 0767457 00	8,573	18,345
PETTY CASH	100	100
GENERAL PURPOSES RESERVE	1	401
CAMPS RESERVE	0	48
EQUIPMENT	1	116
MAINTENANCE OTHER	0	188
CYCLICAL MTCE RESERVE	17	864
	-----	-----
	13,171	20,102
	=====	=====
2 ACCOUNTS RECEIVABLE		
ACCOUNTS PAID IN ADVANCE	489	234
DEBTORS	0	9,517
PAYROLL RELATED ACCRUALS	32,520	31,466
	-----	-----
	33,009	41,237
	=====	=====



## NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009

	2009	2008
	\$	\$
3 ACCOUNTS PAYABLE		
CREDITORS	11,965	3,652
AUDIT FEE ACCRUED	2,580	2,457
BANKING STAFFING LIABILITY	2,484	0
LATE CREDITORS	5,309	3,185
PAYROLL RELATED ACCRUALS	33,068	33,818
GST PAYABLE	4,083	9,266
	-----	-----
	59,489	52,378
	-----	-----
4 OTHER CURRENT LIABILITIES		
WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN	10,813	8,375
FOREIGN STUDENT (PERSONAL)	4,622	0
	-----	-----
	15,435	8,375
	-----	-----

## 5 PROPERTY, PLANT &amp; EQUIPMENT &amp; DEPRECIATION

	31ST DECEMBER 2009			31ST DECEMBER 2008		
	COST OR	ACCUMULATED	BOOK	COST OR	ACCUMULATED	BOOK
	VALUATION	DEPN	VALUE	VALUATION	DEPN	VALUE
SCHOOL FURNITURE AND EQUIPMENT	66,955	40,814	26,141	67,853	36,309	31,544
OFFICE FURNITURE AND EQUIPMENT	4,541	4,349	192	4,541	4,187	354
OTHER EQUIPMENT	21,843	14,305	7,539	20,490	13,245	7,245
COMPUTER EQUIPMENT	29,460	22,202	7,258	34,285	23,215	11,070
	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----
	122,799	81,670	41,130	127,169	76,956	50,213
	=====	=====	=====	=====	=====	=====

The book value of the net assets is calculated as follows:

## NET BOOK VALUE RECONCILIATION:

NET BOOK VALUE AT 1 JANUARY	50,212	55,495
PLUS ADDITIONS AT COST:		
SCHOOL FURNITURE & EQUIPMENT	0	5,379
OTHER EQUIPMENT	3,460	0
COMPUTER EQUIPMENT	2,180	5,130
	5,640	10,509
LESS:		
ASSETS DISPOSED OF	674	1,860
DEPRECIATION CHARGE FOR THE YEAR	14,049	13,931
	-----	-----
NET BOOK VALUE AT 31 DECEMBER	41,130	50,213
	=====	=====

	2009	2008
	\$	\$
DEPRECIATION		
-----		
SCHOOL FURNITURE & EQUIPMENT	5,120	5,086
OFFICE FURNITURE & EQUIPMENT	162	668
COMPUTER EQUIPMENT	5,986	5,552
OTHER EQUIPMENT	2,781	2,587
IMPROVEMENTS TO CROWN ASSETS	0	38
	-----	-----
TOTAL DEPRECIATION	14,049	13,931
	=====	=====

## NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009

	2009	2008
	\$	\$
6 PROVISION FOR CYCLICAL MAINTENANCE *****		
PROVISION AT THE START OF THE YEAR	13,540	18,780
INCREASE IN PROVISION DURING THE YEAR	3,075	(605)
USE OF PROVISION DURING THE YEAR	5,305	4,635
	-----	-----
PROVISION AT THE END OF THE YEAR	11,310	13,540
	=====	=====
CURRENT PROPORTION	3,600	720
TERM PROPORTION	7,710	12,820

The School has a cash management plan to ensure that sufficient cash is available to meet all maintenance obligations as they fall due over the next 10 years. The amount recognised as a provision is the best estimate of the expenditure required to settle the present obligations at the balance sheet date. The provision has not been adjusted for inflation and the effect of the time value of money.

## A77

ST MATTHEW'S PRIMARY SCHOOL

NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009

	2009 ACTUAL \$	2009 BUDGET \$	2008 ACTUAL \$
7 GOVERNMENT GRANTS			
Grants received from the Ministry of Education and other Government departments:			
OPERATIONAL GRANT	184,001	180,000	173,213
SALARIES	501,474	501,474	519,779
GOVT PAYROLL REIMBURSEMENT	0	0	3,182
OTHER GRANTS	2,568	5,000	1,350
SPECIAL EDUCATION	2,117	0	3,423
	=====	=====	=====
	690,160	686,474	700,947
	=====	=====	=====

## NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009

		MARGIN					
		2009	2009	2008	2009	2009	2008
		ACTUAL	BUDGET	ACTUAL	ACTUAL	BUDGET	ACTUAL
		£	£	£	\$	\$	\$
8	LOCALLY RAISED FUNDS						
	Local funds are made up of funds raised within the School's community through these activities:						
	<u>FUNDRAISING</u>						
	INCOME				7,341	8,000	19,863
	EXPENSES				3,814	500	588
					-----	-----	-----
					3,527	7,500	19,275
	<u>OTHER ACTIVITIES</u>						
	INCOME				45,257	35,500	76,232
					-----	-----	-----
					45,257	35,500	76,232
	<u>TRADING</u>						
	SALE OF CLOTHING						
	INCOME				1,022	0	817
	EXPENSES				0	0	3,235
					-----	-----	-----
	SURPLUS/ (DEFICIT)	100	0	296-	1,022	0	(2,418)
	STATIONERY						
	INCOME				4,466	0	2,374
	EXPENSES				3,711	2,500	2,359
					-----	-----	-----
	SURPLUS/ (DEFICIT)	17	0	1	755	(2,500)	15
	<u>LOCAL FUNDS SUMMARY</u>						
	*****						
	INCOME						
	*****						
	FUNDRAISING				7,341	8,000	19,863
	OTHER ACTIVITIES				45,257	35,500	76,232
	TRADING				5,488	0	3,191
					-----	-----	-----
	TOTAL LOCAL FUNDS INCOME				58,086	43,500	99,286
					-----	-----	-----
	EXPENSES						
	*****						
	FUNDRAISING				3,814	500	588
	TRADING				3,711	2,500	5,594
					-----	-----	-----
	TOTAL LOCAL FUND COSTS				7,525	3,000	6,182
					-----	-----	-----
	TOTAL SURPLUS/ (DEFICIT)				50,561	40,500	93,104
					*****	*****	*****

# A79

ST MATTHEW'S PRIMARY SCHOOL

NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009

	2009 ACTUAL \$	2009 BUDGET \$	2008 ACTUAL \$
9 LEARNING RESOURCES			
Learning resources covers these kinds of expenditure:			
EXTRA CURRICULAR ACTIVITIES	15,352	14,800	33,724
MINOR EQUIPMENT & REPAIRS	435	1,000	5,080
PERSONNEL COSTS	625,151	604,653	637,605
TEACHING RESOURCES	15,435	23,300	16,039
OPERATING LEASE PAYMENTS	6,549	3,000	5,418
	-----	-----	-----
	662,922	646,753	697,866
	=====	=====	=====
10 ADMINISTRATION			
Administration covers these items:			
ACCOUNTANCY FEES	4,550	4,550	4,550
AUDIT FEES	2,580	1,800	2,457
COMMUNICATION EXPENSES	3,631	2,000	4,070
CONSUMABLES	15,035	8,300	17,173
GENERAL	19,661	8,900	8,372
OPERATING LEASE PAYMENTS	3,840	3,500	3,919
INSURANCE	960	0	967
	-----	-----	-----
	50,257	29,050	41,508
	=====	=====	=====
11 PROPERTY MAINTENANCE			
Property maintenance covers these items:			
CARETAKING & CLEANING	36,236	28,000	40,338
HEAT, LIGHT & WATER	6,147	3,000	4,310
REPAIRS & MAINTENANCE	4,119	5,140	6,346
USE OF LAND & BUILDINGS	66,375	66,375	66,375
RATES	401	400	387
CYCLICAL MAINTENANCE PROVISION	3,075	5,820	(605)
	-----	-----	-----
	116,353	108,735	117,151
	=====	=====	=====

## NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009

## 12 RELATED PARTY TRANSACTIONS

The Proprietor of the school The Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees is a related party of the Board because the proprietor appoints representatives to the Board, giving the proprietor significant influence over the Board. Any services or contributions between the Board and Proprietor are disclosed with an indication of the amount where relevant.

The Proprietor provides land and buildings free of charge for use by the Board as noted in the Income Recognition Accounting Policy note. The estimated value of the use during 2009 is included in the Income Statement as 'Use of land and buildings'.

Tim Anderson is the Principal of the School. His wife was employed by the school as a relief teacher under normal contract terms.

## 13 BOARD OF TRUSTEE AND COMMITTEE MEMBERS

The total value of the remuneration paid or payable to trustees of the Board and Committee members was as follows:

	2009 ACTUAL \$	2009 BUDGET \$	2008 ACTUAL \$
COMMITTEE MEMBERS	0 *****	0 *****	0 *****

## 14 PRINCIPAL'S REMUNERATION

The total value of remuneration paid or payable to the Principal is in the following bands:

	2009 Actual \$000	2008 Actual \$000
Salaries and other short term employee benefits:		
Salary and other payments	100 - 110	90 - 100
Benefits and other emoluments	00 - 00	00 - 00
Termination benefits	0 - 0	0 - 0

## 15 OTHER EMPLOYEES

No other employee received total remuneration over \$100,000 (2008: nil)

## NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009

## 16 COMPENSATION AND OTHER BENEFITS UPON LEAVING

The total value of any compensation or other benefits paid or payable to persons who ceased to be trustees, committee members, or employees during the financial year in relation to that cessation and the number of persons to whom all or part of that total was as follows:

	2009	2008
	Actual	Actual
Total value	0000	0000
Number of people	0	0

## 17 FINANCIAL INSTRUMENT RISK

Interest rate risk is the risk that the value of a financial instrument will fluctuate due to changes in market interest rates. The interest rate on the call account is a floating rate set by the bank. Bank deposits are invested at the best available terms when funds are invested.

Credit risk is the risk that a third party will default on its obligation to the School, causing the School to incur a loss. The School banks only with registered institutions as required under section 73 of the Education Act 1989. The School's maximum credit exposure for each class of financial instrument is represented by the total carrying amount of cash and cash equivalents, accounts receivable and investments.

## 18 SERIOUS FINANCIAL DIFFICULTY

The school has a working capital deficit of \$31,669 and has made a loss this year of \$36,313 following on from a loss of \$6,579 last year.

After adding back depreciation the school has made a cash loss of \$23,697 which is primarily caused by the cost of a limited statutory manager and professional development costs both of which are strategic moves to improve the educational results of the school.



## NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009

## STATEMENT OF CONTINGENT LIABILITIES AND ASSETS AS AT 31 DECEMBER 2009

\*\*\*\*\*

The Board has no contingent liabilities and no contingent assets as at 31st December 2009.

(Contingent liabilities and assets as at 31 December 2008                      \$0.00 )

## STATEMENT OF COMMITMENTS AS AT 31 DECEMBER 2009

\*\*\*\*\*

## CAPITAL COMMITMENTS

\*\*\*\*\*

The Board has no financial commitments as at 31st December 2009.

(Commitments as at 31 December 2008                      \$                      0                      )

## OPERATING COMMITMENTS

\*\*\*\*\*

	THIS YEAR	LAST YEAR
Non-cancellable Operating Lease Commitments:		
Within One Year	2704	6501
1 - 5 Years	2467	2372
	-----	-----
	5171	8873
	-----	-----

The Board leases Computer and Photocopier Equipment.

There are no renewal options or options to purchase in respect of this equipment.

## St Matthew's Primary School 2010 Trustee Register

Approved number of Elected Parent Trustees = 4

Board of Trustees	Position	Phone	Email	Current Term Expires
Graeme Pilgrim	Proprietors Representative/Chairman	06 876 4958	None	
Tim Anderson	Principal	06 876 4958	<a href="mailto:principal@ourplace.school.nz">principal@ourplace.school.nz</a>	
Min Watson	Staff Representative	06 876 4958	<a href="mailto:min_watson@yahoo.com">min_watson@yahoo.com</a>	13th May 2010
Sheryl Hilton	Proprietors Representative	06 876 4958	<a href="mailto:sherylhilton@xtra.co.nz">sherylhilton@xtra.co.nz</a>	
Allan Dentice	Proprietors Representative	06 876 4958	<a href="mailto:allandentice@hotmail.com">allandentice@hotmail.com</a>	
Aaron Cash	Parent Rep/Treasurer/CO	06 876 4958	<a href="mailto:newsong@actrix.co.nz">newsong@actrix.co.nz</a>	13th May 2010
Wendy Nicoll	Parent Trustee/EL	06 876 4958	<a href="mailto:hastingspanelrepairs@clear.net.nz">hastingspanelrepairs@clear.net.nz</a>	13th May 2010
Dean Jamieson	Parent Trustee/EL	06 876 4958	<a href="mailto:deanj@xtra.co.nz">deanj@xtra.co.nz</a>	13th May 2010
Sharee O'Dowd	Parent Trustee/EL	06 876 4958	<a href="mailto:bodezown@hotmail.com">bodezown@hotmail.com</a>	Res March 2010
Yvonne Abraham	Parent Trustee/EL	06 876 4958	<a href="mailto:abiltions@xtra.co.nz">abiltions@xtra.co.nz</a>	13th May 2010

PricewaterhouseCoopers  
 Corner Munroe & Raffles Streets  
 P O Box 645  
 Napier 4140  
 New Zealand  
 Telephone +64 6 835 6144  
 Facsimile +64 6 835 0360  
[www.pwc.com/nz](http://www.pwc.com/nz)

## AUDIT REPORT

### TO THE READERS OF ST MATTHEW'S PRIMARY SCHOOL'S FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 DECEMBER 2009

The Auditor-General is the auditor of St Matthew's Primary School (the School). The Auditor-General has appointed me, Maxwell John Dixon, using the staff and resources of PricewaterhouseCoopers, to carry out the audit of the financial statements of the School, on her behalf, for the year ended 31 December 2009.

#### **Unqualified Opinion**

In our opinion the financial statements of the School on pages 2 to 19:

- comply with generally accepted accounting practice in New Zealand; and
- fairly reflect:
  - the School's financial position as at 31 December 2009; and
  - the results of its operations for the year ended on that date.

#### ***Breach of Law - Failure to Meet Statutory Reporting Deadline***

The Board of Trustees did not comply with section 87 of the Education Act 1989 in that the Board did not report by 31 May 2009, the date, fixed by the Secretary of Education, by which schools were required to have sent their audited financial statements to the Ministry of Education.

The audit was completed on 30 June 2010, and is the date at which our opinion is expressed.

The basis of our opinion is explained below. In addition, we outline the responsibilities of the Board of Trustees and the Auditor, and explain our independence.

#### ***Serious Financial Difficulty***

In forming our unqualified opinion, we note that the School has a working capital deficit of \$31,669. This has arisen primarily due to depreciation, the cost of a limited statutory manager, and increased professional development.

The School is managing the situation in conjunction with the Ministry, and is taking action to address the factors that have resulted in the working capital deficit. Details of the circumstances relating to the financial difficulties are described in Note 18.

#### **Basis of Opinion**

We carried out the audit in accordance with the Auditor-General's Auditing Standards, which incorporate the New Zealand Auditing Standards.

We planned and performed the audit to obtain all the information and explanations we considered necessary in order to obtain reasonable assurance that the financial statements did not have material misstatements whether caused by fraud or error.

Material misstatements are differences or omissions of amounts and disclosures that would affect a reader's overall understanding of the financial statements. If we had found material misstatements that were not corrected, we would have referred to them in our opinion.

The audit involved performing procedures to test the information presented in the financial statements. We assessed the results of those procedures in forming our opinion.

Audit procedures generally include:

- determining whether significant financial and management controls are working and can be relied on to produce complete and accurate data;
- verifying samples of transactions and account balances;
- performing analyses to identify anomalies in the reported data;
- reviewing significant estimates and judgements made by the Board of Trustees;
- confirming year-end balances;
- determining whether accounting policies are appropriate and consistently applied; and
- determining whether all financial statement disclosures are adequate.

We did not examine every transaction, nor do we guarantee complete accuracy of the financial statements.

We evaluated the overall adequacy of the presentation of information in the financial statements. We obtained all the information and explanations we required to support our opinion above.

#### **Responsibilities of the Board of Trustees and the Auditor**

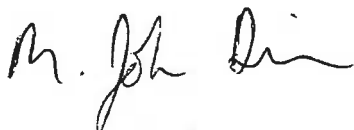
The Board of Trustees is responsible for preparing financial statements in accordance with generally accepted accounting practice in New Zealand. Those financial statements must fairly reflect the financial position of the School as at 31 December 2009. They must also fairly reflect the results of its operations for the year ended on that date. The Board of Trustees' responsibilities arise from the Education Act 1989.

We are responsible for expressing an independent opinion on the financial statements and reporting that opinion to you. This responsibility arises from section 15 of the Public Audit Act 2001 and the Education Act 1989.

#### **Independence**

When carrying out the audit we followed the independence requirements of the Auditor-General, which incorporate the independence requirements of the Institute of Chartered Accountants of New Zealand.

Other than the audit, we have no relationship with or interests in the School.

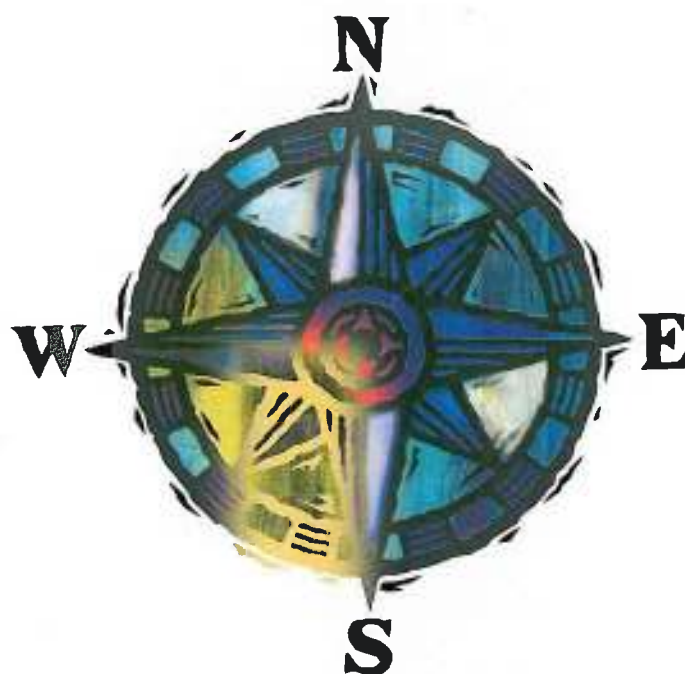


**Maxwell John Dixon**  
**PricewaterhouseCoopers**  
**On behalf of the Auditor-General**  
**Napier, New Zealand**

# ***The Anglican Missions Board***

***of the Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand & Polynesia***

***Our Church Making a World of Difference***



## ***ANNUAL REPORT*** ***2009***

***For the Year ended 31<sup>st</sup> December 2009***

## THE ANGLICAN MISSIONS BOARD OF THE CHURCH IN AOTEAROA, NEW ZEALAND AND POLYNESIA

### Current Board Members

Co-Presiding Bishop:	Archbishop Jabez Bryce ( <i>deceased 11 February 2010</i> )
Tikanga Maori:	Bishop John Gray, Rev Pane Kawhia, Miss Kahu Miller
Tikanga Pakeha:	Bishop Philip Richardson, Mrs Mary Estcourt; Rev Canon Chris Rodgers
Tikanga Pasifika:	Bishop Gabriel Sharma (Chairman), Rev Richard Schwalger, Mrs Lola Koloamatangi
NZCMS:	Rev Steve Maina
Associated Bodies:	Bishop Richard Ellena
General Synod:	Mrs Jackie Pearse

### Members of the Executive Committee

Tikanga Maori:	Bishop John Gray (Chair)
Tikanga Pasifika:	Bishop Gabriel Sharma
Tikanga Pakeha:	Bishop Philip Richardson
NZCMS:	Rev Steve Maina
Tikanga Pakeha:	Rev Canon Chris Rodgers
Youth Representative:	Miss Kahu Miller

### Board Officers and Staff

Executive Officer:	Rev Canon Robert Kereopa
Church Support Officer:	Rev Hamish Thomson
Executive Assistant:	Mrs Jane Smelt
Accounts:	Mrs Janet Gallagher
Promotions:	Mrs Leanne Binet
Graphics/Website:	Miss Emma Gallagher
Accountant:	Mr Glen Williams
Auditors:	Grant Thornton

The Anglican Missions Board (AMB or the Board) first established by the Church in 1922, is an Incorporated Charitable Trust coordinating the overseas mission of the Church. In 1998 the Board's Canon was reviewed and updated to reflect the 3 Tikanga composition of the Church with AMB's coordination of overseas mission being funded primarily through giving from parishes and rohe, with additional support coming from trusts, bequests and individuals. In 2008 the Board was registered as a charitable entity with the Charities Commission in accordance with the Charities Act 2005.

### **MISSION STATEMENT**

The Mission Statement of the Board declares that:

***"The Anglican Missions Board enables the Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia, in a spirit of partnership, to share in the global dimension of Christ's Mission"***

It does this by:

1. **Challenging** Christians constantly to enlarge their sense of mission,
2. **Enabling** the Church to Pray, Give, Go and Support the Global Missions of our Church, and to tell Mission stories
3. **Resourcing** associated Anglican Mission Agencies, Tikanga mission enterprises, and Partner Churches, Emergency and Poverty projects.

A primary focus for AMB is the Anglican Consultative Council's Statement of Mission now incorporated into the Constitution of this Church. AMB works to promote a broad view of mission through:

***Proclaiming the Gospel  
Nurturing Believers  
Responding to Human Need  
Transforming the Unjust Structures in Society, and  
Caring for Creation***

### **MISSION PARTNERSHIPS**

Currently AMB provides Mission Grants and Allocations in support of a wide range of mission activities including: the nurturing and provision of resources for new faith communities; aid and relief work; development projects; clergy support; assistance with church administration; theological training for church leaders; primary health care; education for children; the sending of Mission Partners; and special and emergency appeals. AMB coordinates multi-cultural mission in partnership with various overseas countries, in The Americas, S. Asia, S.E. Asia, E. Africa, N. Africa, the Middle East, China, Oceania, and The Pacific.

In presenting this Annual Report, The Anglican Missions Board (AMB) is grateful for the continuing partnership with Tikanga Missions Councils, Diocesan Missions Councils, parishes /rohe, various Church groups, Trusts and individuals. Without their support, the sending of Mission Partners, the support of Church Partnerships and Mission Projects would not be possible. **THANK YOU!**

### **MISSION GRANTS AND MISSION ALLOCATIONS**

Mission Grants and Allocations increased by \$118,000 (9.8%) to \$1.32 million. The majority of the increase can be attributed to specified donations which increased by \$98,000 and Emergency Appeals distributed which increased by \$136,000. This was offset by reductions of \$20,000 in other allocations, \$68,000 in the grant paid to NZCMS and \$28,000 in the supplementary grant to PNG funded from the H&W Williams Trust.

AMB's major support continues to go to the **New Zealand Church Missionary Society (NZCMS)** as it has since the Board's inception in 1922. An "Accord" between AMB and NZCMS forms the basis of a partnership between the two entities. \$491,000 was granted to NZCMS in 2009 to support the work of Mission Partners serving overseas.

Other significant grants for 2009 went to the work of **The Diocese of Polynesia** (\$160,000) supporting various projects including Evangelism, Education, Clergy Support, Health and Development Projects; **The Anglican Church of Papua New Guinea** (\$137,000) supporting Evangelism, Theological Education, Clergy support, Child Education, Health Care Projects and Development Projects; **Tikanga Maori Missions** (\$75,000) supporting the Australian Maori Missions, further development within the Anglican Indigenous Network; and **The Anglican Church in Tanzania** (\$18,000) supporting the establishment of an Education Office for the Province. Further grants have been made to **The Episcopal Church in Jerusalem and the Middle East** (\$15,495), **The Church in Melanesia** (\$2,000), **Sharing of Ministries Abroad New Zealand** (\$3,852) and **Tikanga Pakeha Missions Council** (\$24,524).

## **EMERGENCY APPEALS**

The Board held four emergency appeals during the year for Al Ahli Arab Hospital in Gaza, Fiji Flood Relief, Sri Lanka Refugees, and The Pacific Tsunami, raising a total of \$171,657. As at December 31<sup>st</sup> 2009, \$139,362 had been distributed. The remaining \$32,295 solely relates to the Pacific Tsunami, and these funds will be distributed in the first quarter of 2010.

### **\$20,000 Children and Youth Trauma Counselling**

Lower Hutt Family Centre is helping traumatised villagers regain their confidence and trust to pick up their lives and relationships again after the horror of what they have been through. They are also training villagers, who work with them in the field and will eventually take over the project.

### **\$25,000 Community Hall/Multipurpose Centre**

The Sale'apaga community of 500 people were devastated during the tsunami with 31 villagers dying including 20 children under the age of 8. The whole village is relocating further inland to start afresh. Once completed, this multipurpose community facility will be the hub of the new Sale'apaga and will be administered by the *Congregational Church of Samoa*, the main church of the village.

### **\$6,000 Fishing Boats for Niuatoputapu**

The island community of Niuatoputapu (Northern Tonga) relies on fishing and transportation to their neighbouring plantation island to survive. The tsunami destroyed the villagers' only boats and funds have been utilised to replace them. Anglican Missions worked with the *Pacific Council of Churches* on this project.

### **\$18,000 Habitat for Humanity - 6-Tonne Dyna Truck**

Habitat for Humanity quickly responded to the tsunami emergency and were contracted by the Samoan government to rebuild over 300 fales. This project involves teams of 25 New Zealanders, who stay in Samoa for 2 weeks at a time, working along side Samoans. One of the greatest needs for the project was the provision of suitable plant and machinery and Anglican Missions has provided funds for the purchase of a 6-tonne Dyna truck.

## **SPECIFIED DONATIONS DISTRIBUTED**

These are donor donations received for mission work outside the usual operations of the Board, and transmitted overseas in accordance with the wishes of the donors. These specified donations are recorded as income and expenditure once they are distributed as they represent significant extra giving by the Church. (The donations are processed with no administration charge levied). The sum total of these specified donations, received and distributed in 2009 amounted to \$224,945. This is in comparison to 2008 when the figure was \$126,606.



Of the \$224,945 remitted on behalf of donors in 2009, the main recipients were Papua New Guinea (\$55,400), NZ Church Missionary Society (\$20,768), Polynesia (\$62,736), Tanzania \$36,933 and Eastern Zambia (\$12,665).

## **INCOME**

AMB wishes to acknowledge the generosity of donors, in particular the Henry & William Williams Memorial Trust (\$130,050) and the Association of Anglican Women (\$54,134) which contributed to a record year.

The total recorded income of \$2.007m is 19.4% higher than 2008 and exceeded any previous year by over \$300,000.

## **TIKANGA GIVING FOR OVERSEAS MISSIONS 2009**

The Board funds the overseas mission of the Church primarily through pledged giving from individual parishes/rohe in consultation with Diocesan and Tikanga Mission Councils. Tikanga contributions reached 99.67% of what was in reality a very ambitious target across New Zealand. To have achieved such growth during a recession has exceeded all expectations. Five of the seven Dioceses exceeded last year's efforts with only Dunedin and Wellington not doing so. Wellington however did reach its target and was the highest giver in the country Dunedin achieved 99.16% of their target. Te Pihopatanga grew by a further 13.8% to \$22,802 while Polynesia met its target of \$12,000.

Total Tikanga Giving of \$1.363m was provided by the Church for the Global Mission work of the Church coordinated by AMB, an increase over the previous year of 2.9%, with many individual parishes exceeding their 2008 giving.

## **MISSION GIVING for 2009**

	<b>Giving for 2008</b>	<b>Giving for 2009</b>	<b>% of Pledge reached</b>
Auckland	243,829	250,277	98.15%
Waikato	196,037	202,335	96.35%
Waiaapu	164,140	172,959	103.20%
Wellington	292,528	281,690	100.60%
Nelson	108,257	126,331	105.28%
Christchurch	227,077	237,241	96.83%
Dunedin	60,312	57,514	99.16%
Polynesia	12,131	12,000	100.00%
Te Pihopatanga	20,036	22,802	114.01%
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>\$1,324,347</b>	<b>\$1,363,149</b>	<b>99.67%</b>

## **FUNDRAISING APPEALS**

The Board continues to grow a database of individuals interested in supporting the work of Anglican Missions directly. During the year \$23,000 was raised for two appeals from these donors. Firstly \$8,000 relating to the Board's commitment to theological education in Tanzania and \$15,000 as a specific response to a request for support for the Carpenter's Kids Ministry, which is a ministry of the Diocese of Central Tanganyika which focuses on the educational and health need of aids orphans.

## **SUMMARY OF THE ANNUAL FINANCIAL RESULTS 2009**

The Anglican Missions Board made a surplus of \$128,467. This includes:

- \$47,488 of Appeal funds on hand at balance date which were required to be recorded as revenue during the year of receipt (2009) but will not be distributed until 2010. This is made up of \$32,295 (Pacific Tsunami Appeal) and \$15,193 (Carpenter's Kids Appeal).

- A9.1** During the year, CMS refunded \$68,574 of grant funds it had previously received. \$7,458 related to 2008 and \$61,116 to 2009. These refunds were in accordance with the AMB/CMS ACCORD formula in relation to NZCMS's funding needs for their Overseas Mission Partners, and are held in the NZCMS Reserve fund, within the Board's funds on hand.

After allowing for these items the surplus would become \$19,862, an improvement of over \$88,000 on the approved budgeted 2009 deficit of \$68,450. This change is mostly due to two main items. Firstly Tikanga Giving exceeded budget by \$48,000. Secondly, as a result of a joint project to review the internal rental allocation for Anglican House (jointly owned with the Anglican Church Pension Board), a \$38,000 amended allocation covering the years 2004-2009 was made.

### **NON GRANT RELATED EXPENDITURE**

As with all mission and aid organisations there is significant expenditure beyond the Grants disbursed. During 2009 the Anglican Missions Board Non Grant Expenditure totaled \$557,000, 27.7% of income received. This compares favourably with 2008, when \$497,000 was spent, which was 29.6% of income received.

The Board's main areas of Non Grant Expenditure in 2009 were administration \$221,000, (2008 \$180,000), governance (including March 2009 Missions Consultation) \$38,000 (2008 \$30,000), publicity and church support \$214,000 (2008 \$195,000). Costs associated with the ownership and rental of Anglican House were \$84,000 (2008 \$92,000).

### **GLOBAL MISSION: PUBLICITY AND CHURCH SUPPORT**

The Board continues to focus on building relationships with parishes and rohe as it seeks to encourage our Church to engage with Global Mission. AMB is grateful for the Diocesan Mission Councils as they continue to work hard promoting Global Mission and the work of AMB in their diocese, as well as helping ensure that the targets set by their Synods are met. The Diocesan Council will have a more 'hands on' role and take over many of the functions of the Missions Council and will work with AMB staff in the area of planning and organising deputations. They will also appoint someone to the TPMC.

### **PROMOTIONS**

In addition to the increasing face to face contact with parishes through the CSO's visits, electronic media is now an integral part of our promotion and communication strategy. This year the parishes were able to place orders for resources online. An electronic newsletter has been introduced. Alongside of this the principle means of promotion are:

- 1. Mission Action**
- 2. Customised Displays for Parishes**
- 3. Partners in Prayer**
- 4. Lenten and Database Appeals**

### **DEPUTATIONS AND OVERSEAS VISITORS**

A number of deputations and overseas visitors were hosted by AMB during 2009, including:

Elizabeth Giller (Pakistan)  
Alastair and Vicki Hookings (Tanzania)  
Bishop Joe Kopapa (Papua New Guinea)

Visitors:

Dr Patrick & Rosemary Sookhdeo (United Kingdom)  
Dr Edric Baker (Bangladesh)

**MISSIONS CONSULTATION MARCH 2009**

At this meeting a Strategic Plan for 2010-2014 was formulated, "Shaping the Church for Mission" to enable the various initiatives identified in the Missions Consultation to naturally emerge from the Church. It will focus on establishing a Mission environment that encourages a vast range of Mission activities to emerge at all levels of the Church – but particularly from the young.

Areas which were prioritised in this Plan were; Structuring for Mission, Educating/Training for Mission, Equipping/Resourcing for Mission, Communicating for Mission, Planning and Monitoring the Mission Action of our Church, Partnership development and Accountability.

A sub-Committee was set up in 2009 to start planning the Common Life Missions Conference which will be held in the North Island of New Zealand in July 2011.

**BEQUESTS AND LEGACIES**

Since the inception of the Board, many individuals have bequeathed sums of money to the Board for the purpose of supporting the Global Mission of the Church. Bequests and Legacies have become an important source of Mission Funds for the Board, contributing significantly to the Board's "Mission Taonga". No significant bequests or legacies were received in 2009.

A Summary of the Board's Financial Accounts will be published in March 2010. A full set of Audited Accounts may be obtained, on approval, from the AMB Office.



Canon Robert Kereopa  
Executive Officer  
On behalf of The Anglican Missions Board  
Of the Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand and Polynesia  
February 2010

## ANGLICAN MISSIONS PARTNERS

### SCHEDULE I: ASSOCIATED BODIES

1. The New Zealand Church Missionary Society  
(incorporating The South American Missionary Society New Zealand)
2. The Diocese of Polynesia.
3. The Anglican Church of Papua New Guinea.
4. Sharing of Ministries Abroad New Zealand.

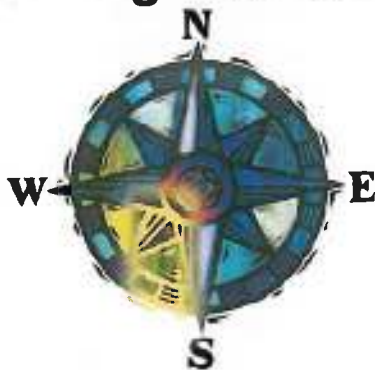
### SCHEDULE II: PARTNERS IN MISSION

1. The Council of the Church in East Asia.
2. The Church of Pakistan.
3. The Anglican Church in Tanzania.
4. The South Pacific Anglican Council.
5. The Church in Melanesia.
6. The Episcopal Church in Jerusalem and the Middle East.

### SCHEDULE III: RELATED ORGANISATIONS

1. The United Society for the Propagation of the Gospel (for the purpose of supporting Mission Partners from New Zealand).
2. The Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge New Zealand.
3. The Bible Society in New Zealand.
4. The New Zealand Anglican Chinese Mission.
5. The Mission to Seafarers in Oceania.
6. Christian World Service.

## ***Our Church Making a World of Difference***



**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
**ASSESSMENT PERCENTAGES 20010/2011 YEAR**

**HAWKE'S BAY REGION**

Cathedral	6.42%
Clive *	0.80%
Dannevirke	3.34%
Flaxmere	0.33%
Hastings	4.24%
Havelock North	5.28%
Mahora	1.63%
Porangahau	0.32%
Puketapu	0.87%
Riverslea	1.99%
St Augustine's	1.87%
Takapau/Ormondville/Norsewood *	1.55%
Tamatea Community Church*	0.32%
Taradale	5.18%
Waipawa	1.55%
Waipukurau	2.26%
Weber	0.28%
Westshore	1.78%
Woodville	0.85%
<b>Total</b>	<b>40.85%</b>

**BAY OF PLENTY**

Edgecumbe/Kawerau	1.53%
Gate Pa	3.39%
Mt Maunganui	5.77%
Omokoroa *	1.07%
Opotiki	2.63%
Otumoetai	4.30%
Papamoa	0.54%
Reporoa	0.00%
Rotorua	4.52%
Taupo	4.26%
Holy Trinity Tauranga	10.00%
Te Puke	3.55%
Turangi *	0.72%
West Rotorua	1.44%
Whakatane	2.93%
<b>Total</b>	<b>46.63%</b>

**EASTLAND**

East Coast	0.98%
Gisborne	4.73%
Te Hapara	1.70%
Waipaoa	2.21%
Waikohu *	1.24%
Wairoa	1.51%
<b>Total</b>	<b>12.38%</b>

**GRAND TOTAL**

**99.86%**

\* Denotes Co-Operating Venture.

The above rates are used to calculate the Diocesan Assessment for the present year. .

***FINANCIAL***

***REPORTS***

***Presented to the First Session  
of the 59<sup>th</sup> Synod***

***2010***

**Appendix 4**

## AUDIT REPORT TO THE MEMBERS OF THE ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU

We have audited the financial statements on pages F3 to F24. The financial statements provide information about the past financial performance of the Diocese and its financial position as at 31 March 2010. This information is stated in accordance with the accounting policies set out on pages F6 and F7.

This report is made solely to the Committee of the Diocese, as a body, in accordance with the requirements of Diocese's trust deed. Our audit has been undertaken so that we might state to the Diocese's members those matters we are required to state to them in an auditor's report and for no other purpose. To the fullest extent permitted by law, we do not accept or assume responsibility to anyone other than the Diocese's Committee as a body, for our audit work, for this report, or for the opinion we have formed.

### Standing Committee's Responsibilities

The Committee is responsible for the preparation of financial statements which give a true and fair view of the financial position of the Diocese as at 31 March 2010 and the results of its operations for the year ended on that date.

### Auditors' Responsibilities

It is our responsibility to express an independent opinion on the financial statements presented by the Committee and report our opinion to you.

### Basis of Opinion

An audit includes examining, on a test basis, evidence relevant to the amounts and disclosures in the financial statements. It also includes assessing:

- the significant estimates and judgements made by the Committee in the preparation of the financial statements;
- whether the accounting policies are appropriate to the Diocese's circumstances, consistently applied and adequately disclosed.

We conducted our audit in accordance with New Zealand Auditing Standards issued by the New Zealand Institute of Chartered Accountants. We planned and performed our audit so as to obtain all the information and explanations which we considered necessary in order to provide us with sufficient evidence to obtain reasonable assurance that the financial statements are free from material misstatements, whether caused by fraud or error. In forming our opinion we also evaluated the overall adequacy of the presentation of information in the financial statements.

Other than in our capacity as auditors we have no relationship with, or interest in the entity except that some of our staff may be members of parishes associated to the Diocese of Waiapu.

### Qualified Opinion

The leasehold land that is included within Hawkes Bay Trust has been valued at latest Government Valuation. This is a departure from Financial Reporting Standard 3 which requires re-valued assets to be valued on a basis that has been confirmed as appropriate by an independent valuer.

<b>PARTNERS:</b>	D W Pearson	L P Townshend	M W Williams
<b>ASSOCIATES:</b>	G A Fan-Robertson	H J Ryan	
<b>CONSULTANT:</b>	J R Palairt		

BDO New Zealand Ltd, a New Zealand limited liability company, is a member of BDO International Limited, a UK company limited by guarantee, and forms part of the international BDO network of independent member firms. BDO New Zealand is a national association of independent member firms which operate as separate legal entities.

The financial statements show the consolidated position only and do not show the parent entity position. Financial Reporting Standard 37 requires parent and group accounts to be disclosed.

In our opinion except for the departure from Financial Reporting Standard 3 and Financial Reporting Standard 37 the financial statements on pages F3 to F24:

- comply with New Zealand generally accepted accounting practice;
- give a true and fair view of the financial position of the Diocese as at 31 March 2010 and the results of its operations for the year ended on that date.

Our audit was completed on 26 August 2010 and our qualified opinion is expressed as at that date.

*BDO Hawkes Bay*  
BDO Hawkes Bay  
Napier



**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
**STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE**  
**FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

	NOTE	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>Income</b>			
GDF Parish Assessments		441,542	419,989
GDF Interest Income		83,037	35,429
HB Trust Income		548,885	258,750
Grant - Sustentation Fund		-	3,000
Grant - Other		4,000	-
St Johns Trust Training Funds	3	159,261	136,000
Administration Centre	11	392,409	430,291
Youth Mission	5	37,296	47,658
Sundry Revenue		37,610	3,486
<b>Total Income</b>		<b>1,704,040</b>	<b>1,334,603</b>
<b>Expenditure</b>			
<b>Diocesan Mission</b>			
Hospital Chaplaincies		75,161	75,007
Waiapu Bishopric End.Trust		112,000	80,000
		<b>187,161</b>	<b>155,007</b>
<b>Anglican Church in Aotearoa, New Zealand &amp; Polynesia</b>			
Inter-Diocesan Conference		12,000	12,000
General Synod Contribution		35,865	36,000
Lambeth Conference		-	31,340
Pou Tokomanawa Distributions		5,000	-
		<b>52,865</b>	<b>79,340</b>
<b>Regional Mission Allocation</b>			
Bay of Plenty RMC/Office		-	20,600
Bay of Plenty	2	16,814	25,000
Eastland	2	9,486	12,500
Hawkes Bay	2	26,685	24,968
		<b>52,985</b>	<b>83,068</b>
Clergy/Lay Training & Support	3	158,167	137,169
Other Expenditure	4	135,640	151,558
Youth Mission	5	176,256	167,194
Theologian	6	12,853	-
Sustentation Fund	7	11,472	1,583
Ministry Support Fund	8	(9,286)	18,946
Newly Ordained Placement Fund	9	9,688	13,799
Hastings Missioner	10	8,504	(1,648)
Diocesan Administration	11	549,607	559,864
HB Trust Expenses		128,301	-
<b>Total Expenditure</b>		<b>1,474,213</b>	<b>1,365,879</b>
<b>General Diocesan Net Surplus/(Deficit)</b>		<b>229,827</b>	<b>(31,276)</b>
<b>Other Diocesan Income/(Expenditure)</b>			
Trust Income	12	82,472	-
Diocesan Loan Fund	13	26,562	-
GDF - Revaluation of Permanent Units		34,063	-
HB Trust - Revaluation of Properties		(150,000)	-
Sustentation - Revaluation of Permanent Units	7	16,301	(13,282)
Sustentation - Grants Made	7	-	(3,000)
Newly Ordained - Revaluation of Permanent Units	9	24,570	(20,020)
Depreciation Recovered Vehicle Sale		-	3,102
		<b>33,968</b>	<b>(33,200)</b>
<b>Income/(Deficit) for year</b>		<b>263,795</b>	<b>(64,476)</b>
<b>Net Income/(Deficit) Comprises:</b>			
Parent Interest		196,149	(64,476)
Minority Interest in HB Trust		67,646	-
		<b>263,795</b>	<b>(64,476)</b>

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU  
STATEMENT OF MOVEMENTS IN EQUITY  
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

	NOTE	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>Opening Balance</b>		<b>1,382,127</b>	<b>1,488,431</b>
<b>Net Surplus/(Deficit) for the Year</b>			
Parent Interest	196,149		(64,476)
Minority Interest	67,646		-
<b>Total Recognised Revenue and Expenses</b>		263,795	(64,476)
<b>Distribution to Minority Interest</b>		(75,000)	
<b>Funds not previously recorded in Diocesan Books</b>			
GDF Trust	14	764,531	-
Other GDF Funds	14	319,505	-
HB Trust	14	6,290,983	-
Diocesan Loan Fund	14	677,912	-
Youth Funds	14	31,169	-
Trust Funds	14	936,931	-
		9,021,031	-
<b>Assets Transferred to another Entity</b>			
Transfer - Vehicle to Waiapu Bishopric		-	(17,920)
Transfer - Vehicle Replacement Funds to Waiapu Bishopric		-	(23,908)
		-	(41,828)
<b>Closing Balance</b>		<b>10,591,953</b>	<b>1,382,127</b>
<b>Equity Comprises:</b>			
Parent Interest		9,026,561	-
Minority Interest in HB Trust		1,565,392	-
		<b>10,591,953</b>	-

**F5**  
**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
**STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL POSITION**  
**AS AT 31 MARCH 2010**

	NOTE	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>CURRENT LIABILITIES</b>			
Goods & Services Tax		7,472	(572)
Grants in Advance		47,100	11,247
Account Payable		202,283	59,908
<b>TOTAL LIABILITIES</b>		<b>256,855</b>	<b>70,583</b>
<b>CAPITAL AND RESERVES</b>			
		<b>10,591,953</b>	<b>1,382,127</b>
<b>TOTAL FUNDS EMPLOYED</b>		<b>10,848,808</b>	<b>1,452,710</b>
<b>ASSETS</b>			
<b>CURRENT ASSETS</b>			
ANZ Banking Group Ltd		28,627	202,868
Petty Cash & Imprest A/Cs		150	150
Tenancy Bonds		900	900
Accounts Receivable		40,090	207,686
		69,767	411,604
<b>Call Funds Invested with WBDT</b>			
Sustentation Reserve Fund		100,657	119,292
HB Trust - Call Accounts		584,286	-
HB Trust - Current Account		55,754	-
Diocesan Loan Fund	13	315,728	-
Ministry Support Fund Reserve		44,757	42,626
GDF Funds		1,694,662	182,595
Youth Funds		37,707	-
Trust Funds		453,236	-
Newly Ordained Clergy Placement Fund		172,012	181,700
		3,458,799	526,213
<b>TOTAL CURRENT ASSETS</b>		<b>3,528,566</b>	<b>937,817</b>
<b>INVESTMENTS AND ADVANCES</b>			
<b>Advances</b>			
Mortgage Advance - Sustentation Fund		6,000	6,000
Diocesan Loan Fund Advances	13	388,747	-
<b>Investment Properties - HB Trust</b>		5,693,334	-
<b>Permanent Funds Invested with WBDT</b>			
Sustentation Reserve Fund		132,221	115,920
GDF Funds		275,570	125,676
Trust Funds		565,960	-
Newly Ordained Clergy Placement Fund		199,290	174,720
<b>TOTAL INVESTMENTS</b>		<b>7,261,122</b>	<b>422,316</b>
<b>FIXED ASSETS</b>			
Diocesan Vehicles	15	10,377	34,139
Office Equipment	15	48,743	58,438
		59,120	92,577
<b>TOTAL ASSETS</b>		<b>10,848,808</b>	<b>1,452,710</b>

**BDO**

*Chamberlain*  
 Finance Manager

26/8/10

*[Signature]*  
 26/8/10

# ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU

## NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010

### NOTE 1

#### Statement of Accounting Policies

##### **Reporting Entity**

The Anglican Diocese of Waiapu is an incorporated body established by letters patent issued by Queen Victoria. The Financial Statements of the Anglican Diocese of Waiapu are a general purpose report which has been prepared in accordance with generally accepted accounting practice.

The financial statements comprise of the parent (Anglican Diocese of Waiapu) and its subsidiary (Hawkes Bay Trust). The Anglican Diocese of Waiapu owns 75% of the Hawkes Bay Trust.

##### **Related Parties**

Transactions between all associated entities take place on normal trading terms and outstanding balances are disclosed in the financial statement.

##### **Measurement Base**

The accounting principles recognised as appropriate for the measurement and reporting of earnings and financial position on a historical cost basis are followed, with the exception that certain assets have been revalued.

##### **Specific Accounting Policies**

The following specific accounting policies which materially affect the measurement and reporting of earnings and financial position have been followed:-

- Accounts are prepared on a GST exclusive basis, with the exception of Accounts Receivable and Accounts Payable which are shown GST inclusive.
- Accounts Receivable are shown at their estimated realisable value.
- Investments are valued at cost which approximates fair value.
- Permanent Fund Investments with the WBDT are invested in a unit trust. The valuation used reflects the unit price applicable at the 31 March 2010.
- Investment property is stated at an independent valuation which is updated each year. The valuation was prepared by Mr MC Plested, FNZIV, FNZPI registered Valuer of Telfer Young on 31st March 2010. Any movement is reflected in the Income Statement.
- The Anglican Diocese of Waiapu has charitable status and therefore is not subject to Income Tax.

##### **Differential Reporting**

The Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees qualifies for differential reporting as it is not publicly accountable and is not large as defined in the Framework for Differential Reporting. The Board has taken advantage of all available differential reporting exemptions.

##### **Permanent Fund Investment**

At 31 March 2010 one unit of Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees Permanent Fund investment was worth \$2.19 (\$1.92 in 2009).

## ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU

### NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010

#### **Property, Plant & Equipment**

Fixed Assets are recorded at cost less depreciation on a straight line basis over the estimated useful life of the asset. Fixed Assets movements are shown in note 15.

Office Equipment - Estimated Useful Life 5 years - Depreciation Rate 20%

Vehicle - Estimated Useful Life 4 years - Depreciation Rate 25%

#### **Grants in Advance**

Grant revenue is matched to the expenditure for which they were given. Any Grant Revenue unexpended at balance date is carried forward to the following period as a Grant in Advance.

#### **Basis of Consolidation**

Subsidiaries are those entities controlled, directly or indirectly, by the Diocese. The financial statement of the subsidiaries are included in the consolidated financial statements using the purchase method of consolidation.

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**  
**FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**NOTE 2**

**BAY OF PLENTY REGION**

	<b>2010</b>	<b>2009</b>
	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
<b>Home Mission &amp; Outreach</b>		
Discretionary Fund	145	353
Diocesan Church Growth Fund	-	3,400
Regional Youth	-	1,127
Regional Clergy Expenses	2,000	-
Regional Event	195	352
Regional Ministry Convenor	14,000	14,000
Transfer BOP Regional Initiatives	-	5,042
	<b>16,340</b>	<b>24,274</b>
<b>Administration</b>	<b>474</b>	<b>726</b>
<b>TOTAL EXPENDITURE</b>	<b>16,814</b>	<b>25,000</b>

**EASTLAND REGION**

	<b>2010</b>	<b>2009</b>
	<b>ACTUAL</b>	<b>ACTUAL</b>
	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
<b>Home Mission &amp; Outreach</b>		
Discretionary Fund	133	1,038
Ministry Support Fund	7,000	7,000
Life Focus Worker	1,000	1,000
	<b>8,133</b>	<b>9,038</b>
<b>Youth Activities</b>	<b>1,211</b>	<b>3,238</b>
<b>Administration</b>	<b>142</b>	<b>224</b>
<b>TOTAL EXPENDITURE</b>	<b>9,486</b>	<b>12,500</b>

**HAWKES BAY REGION**

	<b>2010</b>	<b>2009</b>
	<b>ACTUAL</b>	<b>ACTUAL</b>
	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
<b>Home Mission &amp; Outreach</b>		
Discretionary Fund	3,901	1,457
Grants in Aid	5,300	5,805
EIT Chaplaincy	2,000	2,000
Ministry Support Fund	14,000	14,000
	<b>25,201</b>	<b>23,262</b>
<b>Youth Activities</b>	<b>775</b>	<b>600</b>
<b>Administration</b>	<b>709</b>	<b>1,106</b>
<b>TOTAL EXPENDITURE</b>	<b>26,685</b>	<b>24,968</b>

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**  
**FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**NOTE 3**

**TRAINING FOR MINISTRY**

	<b>2010</b>	<b>2009</b>
	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
<b>Ministry Educator</b>		
Sustentation	42,587	47,106
Housing Allowance	13,831	11,343
Travel & Hospitality	14,207	16,843
Office Rental	10,440	-
Resources & Education	11,764	11,045
	<b>92,829</b>	<b>86,337</b>
<b>Training</b>		
Ordination Training	2,727	1,202
Clergy Training	25,161	16,888
Regional Ministry Convenors Lay Training	20,250	15,000
Lay Ministry Training	5,105	4,046
Ministry Conferences	12,095	13,696
	<b>65,338</b>	<b>50,832</b>
<b>Total</b>	<b>158,167</b>	<b>137,169</b>
<b>Funded from:</b>		
St Johns Training Grant Received	195,371	136,000
Funds unspent and returned to St Johns	(36,110)	-
<b>Funded by St Johns Training Grant</b>	<b>159,261</b>	<b>136,000</b>
<b>Funded by Diocese</b>	<b>(1,094)</b>	<b>1,169</b>
	<b>158,167</b>	<b>137,169</b>

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**  
**FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**NOTE 4**

**GENERAL DIOCESAN EXPENSES**

	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>Expenditure :-</b>		
<b>Diocesan Synod Expenses</b>		
Diocesan Year Book	1,925	3,254
Electoral College	-	5,296
Synod Costs	1,277	4,540
<b>Diocesan Committees/Councils</b>		
Standing Committee	6,092	8,867
Boards of Nomination	-	439
Cathedral Chapter	948	533
Diocesan Ministry Committee	2,061	989
Diocesan Mission Committee	244	332
Vicar General Expenses	3,413	3,172
Bishop's Forum/Council of Advice	4,275	-
Melanesian Partnership	-	2,000
<b>Diocesan Support to Cathedral</b>	21,000	21,773
<b>Diocesan Support to East Coast Parish</b>	4,000	-
<b>General Expenses</b>		
Newly Ordained Placement Subsidy	12,000	12,000
P.A. Insurance - Committees	-	500
Diocesan Audit Fee	4,029	5,136
Waiapu News	15,830	13,955
Web Site	1,726	2,015
Communications	15,039	7,681
Legal Fees	1,079	9,550
Publication of Diocesan History	1,165	7,741
Sesqui Celebrations	7,799	5,639
Archives	13,014	8,210
Household Removals	3,134	-
Publications/Forms Costs	1,307	1,361
Diocesan Staff Farewells	1,536	5,077
Missions Contributions - Fiji	-	9,325
Waiapu Anglican Social Services - HR Contrib	10,800	9,600
Major Sundry Expenses	1,368	2,243
Sundry and ANZ Bank Charges	579	329
<b>General Diocesan Fund</b>	<b>135,640</b>	<b>151,558</b>



**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**  
**FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**NOTE 5****REGIONAL YOUTH FACILIATORS/WORKERS**

	<b>2010</b>	<b>2009</b>
	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>

**INCOME**

Eastland Grants & Contributions Received	31,681	47,658
Eastland Sundry Revenue & Interest Received	812	-
Bay of Plenty Interest Income	218	-
Hawkes Bay Interest Income	4,260	-
General Youth Sundry income & Interest Received	326	-

**Total Income**

	<b>37,296</b>	<b>47,658</b>
--	---------------	---------------

**EXPENSES**

Eastland Youth Worker	58,934	54,701
Bay of Plenty Youth Worker	29,560	19,833
Hawkes Bay Youth Worker	26,450	28,048
Diocesan Youth Facilitator	65,152	64,611

**Total Staffing & Resourcing Costs**

	<b>180,096</b>	<b>167,194</b>
--	----------------	----------------

Tikanga Youth Exchange	(384)	-
Pilgrimage	1,345	-
Parachute Festival	(2,737)	-
Top Parish	(2,064)	-

**Total Youth Event Surplus**

	<b>(3,840)</b>	<b>-</b>
--	----------------	----------

**Total Expenses**

	<b>176,256</b>	<b>167,194</b>
--	----------------	----------------

**Funded From General Diocesan Fund**

	<b>138,960</b>	<b>119,536</b>
--	----------------	----------------

**Funded From Grants**

	<b>2010</b>	<b>2009</b>
	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>

**Income**

Grant - Webb Foundation	7,248	10,000
-------------------------	-------	--------

**Expenditure from Grant**

Parachute Bus Contribution	-	1,000
OSS Encounter	486	-
Youth Forum	956	750
X4Y Meetings	-	56
Youth Synod	742	27
Youth Services/Council	539	400
Youth Interns	-	520

	<b>2,723</b>	<b>2,752</b>
--	--------------	--------------

**Grant Funds Carried Forward**

	<b>4,525</b>	<b>7,248</b>
--	--------------	--------------

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU  
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS  
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**NOTE 6**

**DIOCESAN THEOLOGIAN**

	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>Income</b>		
Grant - Sanders Trust	<u>10,000</u>	<u>-</u>
	10,000	-
<b>Less Expenses</b>		
Stipend	17,343	-
Hospitality	59	-
Book Allowance	1,636	-
Travel Expenses	749	-
Telephone	387	-
Sundry Expenses	<u>2,679</u>	<u>-</u>
	22,853	-
<b>Net Deficit for Year</b>	<u><u>(12,853)</u></u>	<u><u>-</u></u>

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**  
**FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**NOTE 7****SUSTENTATION FUND**

	<b>2010</b>	<b>2009</b>
<b>INCOME</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
Parish Sustentation Payments	1,755,968	1,621,769
Payroll Insurance & Levies deducted from clergy stipends	3,456	3,915
<b>Total Income</b>	<b><u>1,759,424</u></b>	<b><u>1,625,684</u></b>
<b>LESS EXPENDITURE</b>		
Clergy Stipends	1,625,940	1,480,084
Grant - East Coast Parish	21,725	16,302
Payroll Life Plan & Sickness Insurance	20,044	22,139
NZ Anglican Church Pension Board	98,723	107,651
Accident Compensation	9,872	9,436
Administration	6,000	6,000
Sundries	<u>956</u>	<u>1,039</u>
<b>Total Expenditure</b>	<b><u>1,783,260</u></b>	<b><u>1,642,651</u></b>
<b>Net Operating Deficit</b>	<b>(23,836)</b>	<b>(16,968)</b>
Interest Earned on Investments	<u>12,364</u>	<u>15,385</u>
<b>Net Cash Deficit</b>	<b>(11,472)</b>	<b>(1,583)</b>
Grant to Diocese - Vicar General Expenses	-	(3,000)
Revaluation Permanent Fund Units	16,301	(13,282)
<b>Net Surplus/(Deficit) for Year</b>	<b><u><u>4,829</u></u></b>	<b><u><u>(17,865)</u></u></b>

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**  
**FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**NOTE 8**

**MINISTRY SUPPORT FUND**

	<b>2010</b>	<b>2009</b>
	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
<b>Contributions Received</b>		
LSM Parish Contributions	130,000	151,500
Lay Ministry Training Grant	20,163	15,000
Regional Committee Grants	35,000	35,000
Diocese of Waiapu	14,979	20,600
Donations	-	67
Eastland Ministry Fund	-	5,000
Est M E Byrne	8,000	8,000
WBDT - Dorsey Trust	-	500
Interest	2,131	2,789
	<b>210,273</b>	<b>238,456</b>
<b>Expenses</b>		
Sustentation	133,897	153,094
Housing Allowance	20,507	25,521
Travel	25,370	40,451
Hospitality	3,082	2,599
Rental Bree Court	-	16,640
Resources	18,131	19,097
	<b>200,987</b>	<b>257,402</b>
<b>Net Surplus(Deficit) for Year</b>	<b>9,286</b>	<b>(18,946)</b>

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU  
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS  
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**NOTE 9**

**NEWLY ORDAINED FUND**

	<b>2010</b>	<b>2009</b>
	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
<b>Income</b>		
Interest Call Fund	486	1,409
Interest Capital Fund	7,500	10,500
Interest Permanent Fund	10,010	10,010
St Johns Deacon Training Grant	10,000	10,000
Diocesan Grant	12,000	12,000
<b>Total Income</b>	<b>39,996</b>	<b>43,919</b>
<b>Less Expenditure</b>		
Grants made to Parishes in placement of Deacons	49,684	57,718
<b>Net Cash Deficit For Year</b>	<b>(9,688)</b>	<b>(13,799)</b>
<b>Revaluation Permanent Fund Units</b>	24,570	(20,020)
<b>Net Surplus/(Deficit) For Year</b>	<b>14,882</b>	<b>(33,819)</b>

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**  
**FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**HASTINGS MISSIONER**

	<b>2010</b>	<b>2009</b>
	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
<b>Contributions Received</b>		
Havelock North	4,267	4,267
Hastings	4,267	4,267
H & W Willams Trust - Missioner	-	8,750
H & W Willams Trust - Community Liasion	-	5,100
<b>Total Income</b>	<b>8,534</b>	<b>22,383</b>
<b>Less Expenditure</b>		
Sustentation - Missioner	12,173	11,776
Housing Allowance	2,930	2,836
Sustentation - Community Liasion	-	3,530
Book Allowance	69	30
Hospitality	81	38
Resources	52	-
Travel	1,613	1,306
Telephone & Tolls	120	899
Supervision	-	320
<b>Total Expenditure</b>	<b>17,038</b>	<b>20,735</b>
<b>Net Surplus/(Deficit) For Year</b>	<b>(8,504)</b>	<b>1,648</b>
Balance Brought Forward	10,898	9,250
<b>Balance at End of Year</b>	<b>2,394</b>	<b>10,898</b>

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**  
**FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**NOTE 11**

<b>ADMINISTRATION CENTRE</b>	<b>2010</b>	<b>2009</b>
	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
<b>Income</b>		
WBET Administration	5,000	5,000
WBDT Administration	212,428	223,175
WASSTB Administration	27,523	38,400
Sustentation Administration	6,000	6,000
Other Admin Charges	5,775	5,750
Insurance Administration	5,500	5,500
WASSTB - Rental Contribution	40,491	36,176
ACW Ltd - Rental Contribution	30,936	30,732
Careforce HB - Rental Contribution	2,508	6,256
Jumpstart - Rental Contribution	6,480	6,480
Min Educator - Rental Contribution	10,440	-
Photocopier Charges	21,574	21,254
ANZ Bank & Other Income	6,287	11,730
Sundry Fees	3,967	230
Grant WASSTB - Project Advisor	7,500	-
WBET Secretarial Salaries	-	33,608
<b>Total Income</b>	<b>392,409</b>	<b>430,291</b>
<b>Less Expenditure</b>		
Salaries	301,898	339,139
Superannuation AXA	11,353	9,855
Payroll Insurance/Levies	4,072	4,949
ACC Levy	2,211	2,289
Travelling Expenses	6,541	5,199
Vehicle Depreciation	1,038	1,038
Computer Support	18,873	15,620
Office Equipment Maintenance	6,192	5,167
New Equipment Reserve	-	2,500
Office Equipment Depreciation	21,953	20,734
Printing, Stationery & Postage	6,827	4,163
Telephone & Fax	5,774	6,050
Staff Training/Conferences	2,477	2,854
Sundry Expenses	10,635	5,217
Photocopier Costs	8,741	8,285
Rent	88,416	88,256
Rates	11,433	11,975
Insurance	2,749	2,524
Power	7,958	8,371
Cleaning	7,901	6,652
Repairs & Maintenance	2,711	1,900
Maintenance - Fire Alarms/Air Cond	3,380	6,705
Maintenance - Garden	1,557	-
Security	502	423
Project Research	14,415	-
<b>Total Expenditure</b>	<b>549,607</b>	<b>559,864</b>
<b>Funded from General</b>		
<b>Diocesan Fund</b>	<b>157,198</b>	<b>129,573</b>

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**  
**FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**NOTE 12**

**TRUST FUNDS**

	<b>2010</b>	<b>2009</b>
	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
<b>Income</b>		
Grants Received	29,867	-
Interest Earned	41,354	-
	<u>71,221</u>	<u>-</u>
<b>Less Grants Made</b>		
General	10,137	-
Eastland Youth Worker	20,000	-
Ministry Support	8,000	-
Pou Tokomanawa	20,300	-
	<u>58,437</u>	<u>-</u>
<b>Cash Surplus/(Deficit) For Year</b>	12,784	-
<b>Revaluation of Permanent Units</b>	69,688	-
<b>Net Surplus For Year</b>	<u><u>82,472</u></u>	<u><u>-</u></u>



**F19**  
**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**  
**FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**NOTE 13**

**Diocesan Loan Fund**

	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>Interest Received</b>		
Diocesan Advances	-	6,057
Parish Advances	21,950	22,650
Clergy Car Loan	5,572	10,596
	<u>27,522</u>	<u>39,303</u>
Less Administration Fee	960	960
<b>Net Surplus For Year</b>	<u><u>26,562</u></u>	<u><u>38,343</u></u>

**Diocesan Loan Fund Represented by -**

**Funds invested in the WBDT Call Fund**

DLF Parish	234,005	235,508
DLF Car Loan	<u>81,723</u>	<u>72,173</u>
	315,728	307,681

**Funds on Loan to Parishes**

Cathedral	114,449	92,098
Gate Pa	11,766	16,522
Riverslea	28,663	-
Taradale	184,708	195,572
Rotorua	21,469	24,617
Te Puke	<u>251</u>	<u>9,522</u>
	361,306	338,331

<b>Funds advanced to Clergy Car Loans</b>	27,441	31,900
---	--------	--------

<b>Total Diocesan Loan Funds</b>	<u><u>704,475</u></u>	<u><u>677,912</u></u>
----------------------------------	-----------------------	-----------------------

NB - The Diocesan Loan fund appeared as a separate section of the Waiapu Boards Financial Statements in 2009. As a result the 2009 Diocesan Financial Statements do not contain the comparative figures but the they are shown above for informational purposes only.

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU  
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS  
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**Funds not previously recorded in Diocesan Books**

In prior years a number of assets owned by the Anglican Diocese of Waiapu were not recorded in the Financial Statements. They consisted either of funds invested with the Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees or a share property owned with Te Hui Amorangi. The income, by and large, has always been recorded in the Anglican Diocese of Waiapu's Statement of Financial Performance.

Below is a list of assets introduced through the Statement of Movements in Equity this Year:

	<b>4/1/2010 BALANCE \$</b>
<b>GDF Trust - WBDT Investments</b>	
GDF Sanders Investment	111,276
GDF Endowment	14,400
GDF Sanders Investment	27,965
GDF Endowment	610,890
	<b>764,531</b>
<b>Other GDF Funds - WBDT Investments</b>	
Diocese - Passing It On	3,072
St Johns Grant	87,341
Diocese - Bishops Welfare Fund -	1,716
Diocese Rural Ministry Conf- Wdbt	1,735
Diocese - Sep & Div Workshops	2,227
Diocesan Service Leave Fund	31,391
Diocesan Mission Fund	47,259
Min Adviser - Study Leave	3,125
Min Adviser - Equipment Fund	2,739
H B Regional Resource Centre	1,278
HB Reg Comtee - Regional Event	7,807
National Lay Conf - Dio Waiapu	5,316
Waerenga-A-Hika Memorial Fund	3,209
Waiapu Emergency Rr Relief	5,369
GDF Endowmt.(Ex Sustentation)	115,920
	<b>319,505</b>

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU  
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS  
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**NOTE 14**

**Funds not previously recorded in Diocesan Books**

**Trust Funds - WBDT Investments**

BOP Growth Fund	43,189
Anderson W E Trust - Bishop	4,548
Melanesian Woman Fund	3,476
BOP Mission Fund	29,313
Bay Of Plenty Regional Event	185
Byrne M E Est	38,962
Diocese - Est M Retemeyer	1,095
Eastland Region Ministry Fund	52,310
George Masters Trust	9,148
H B Ang Youth Fiji Encounter	8,358
Porangahau Parson Simcox Trust	143,661
Pou Tokomanawa	30,709
Pukehou Church Restoration	556
Pukehou Church - Hall Sale	25,997
Ruddock Cand For Ordination	699
Ruddock Cand For Ordination	628
Rural Ministry - Allen Dorsey	122
Ryall Trust	28,245
Southworth Trust	792
B/Waiapu Est R C Dockery	1,010
B/Waiapu Est W.A Mckean	5,214
Bishops Ordination Fund	2,889
Wmm Komiti Matua Deposit Call	182
Wmm Endowment - Riverside Dr.	3,027
Wmm Youth Hui Travel	342
B/Williams Memorial Fund	6,719
Anderson W E Trust - (Bishop)	4,800
Byrne M E Est.	76,800
George Masters Trust	19,200
Leatham, Barbara Estate	144,960
Melanesian Mission Trust	2,134
North China Missions To 3880	515
Pukehou Church - Hall Sale	105,600
Ryall Trust	134,400
Wmm Endowment - Riverside Dr.	5,568
B/Williams Memorial Fund	1,580
	<b>936,932</b>

**ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU  
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS  
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**F22  
NOTE 14**

**Funds not previously recorded in Diocesan Books**

**Youth Funds - WBDT Investments**

BOP Youth Funds	3,925
Diocesan Top Parish Funds	2,745
Eastland Youth Work	870
Eastland Youth Special Proj	679
Friends Of Hb Youth Ministries	1,611
H B A Youth - Coord Resources	1,083
HB Ang Youth - Equip Repl Fund	4,721
H B Ang Youth - General Operat	731
H B Ang Youth - Spec Purposes	6,104
Eastern HBN Youth	858
Whakatane Family & Youth Min	426
HB Youth Capital Fund	7,416
	<b>31,169</b>

**Diocesan Loan Fund**

See Note 13 for Details

**677,912**

**Hawkes Bay Trust**

WBDT Call Accounts	439,142
WBDT Current Accounts	41,841
Real Estate	5,810,000
	<b>6,290,983</b>

The Hawkes Bay Trust is owned 25% by Te Hui Amorangi and 75% by the Anglican Diocese of Waiapu.  
This has been disclosed as part of the Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees in the past.

**TOTAL FUNDS INTRODUCED**

**9,021,031**

# **ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**

## **NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010**

### **NOTE 15 - Property, Plant, and Equipment**

	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>Vehicles</b>		
Opening Historical Cost	129,861	167,621
Opening Book Value	34,139	61,935
Add Additions	-	14,969
Less Disposals	(12,444)	(21,023)
Add Gain on Sale	1,218	3,102
Less Depreciation for Year	(12,536)	(24,844)
Closing Book Value	10,377	34,139
<b>Office Equipment</b>		
Opening Historical Cost	146,828	128,073
Opening Book Value	58,438	73,175
Add Additions	12,759	5,997
Less Disposals	(500)	-
Add Gain on Sale	500	-
Less Depreciation for Year	(22,454)	(20,734)
Closing Book Value	48,743	58,438

### **NOTE 16 - Contingent Liabilities**

There were no contingent liabilities at 31 March 2010 ( Nil 2009).

### **NOTE 17 - Changes in Accounting Policies**

All policies have been applied on bases consistent with those used in prior years.

See Note 14 for an explanation of a change in Funds being recognised in these Financial Statements.

### **NOTE 18 - Capital Commitments**

The Hawkes Bay Trust has had plans drawn up and a building consent issued for building work to be undertaken on a property it owns. As at the 31 March 2010 no contract had been entered into to complete this project.

There were no capital commitments as at 31 March 2009.

# **ANGLICAN DIOCESE OF WAIAPU**

## **NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010**

### **NOTE 19 - Revenue**

	<b>2010</b>	<b>2009</b>
	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
Total revenue consists of:		
Parish Assessments	441,542	419,989
Interest	196,307	126,555
HB Trust Income	548,885	258,750
Grants	184,224	189,208
Revaluations	74,934	-
St Johns Trust Training Funds	195,371	136,000
Parish Sustentation Received	1,759,424	1,625,684
Ministry Support ex Parishes	130,000	151,500
Administration Charges	262,226	283,825
Rental	90,855	79,644
WBET Wage Recharges	-	33,608
Sundry Revenue	70,651	28,302
	<b>3,956,428</b>	<b>3,335,073</b>



Tel: +64 6 835 3364  
 Fax: +64 6 835 3388  
 napier@bdo.co.nz  
 www.bdo.co.nz

**BDO HAWKES BAY**  
 86 Station Street  
 PO Box 944, Napier 4140  
 New Zealand

## AUDIT REPORT TO THE TRUSTEES OF HAWKES BAY TRUST

We have audited the financial statements on pages F27 to F32. The financial statements provide information about the past financial performance of Hawkes Bay Trust and its financial position as at 31 March 2010. This information is stated in accordance with the accounting policies set out on page F31 of the financial statements.

This report is made solely to the members of Hawkes Bay Trust, as a body, in accordance with the requirements of Hawkes Bay Trust's trust deed. Our audit has been undertaken so that we might state to Hawkes Bay Trust's members those matters we are required to state to them in an auditor's report and for no other purpose. To the fullest extent permitted by law, we do not accept or assume responsibility to anyone other than the Hawkes Bay Trust and Hawkes Bay Trust's members as a body, for our audit work, for this report, or for the opinion we have formed.

### Trustee Responsibilities

The Trustees are responsible for the preparation of the financial statements which fairly reflect the financial position of the Trust as at 31 March 2010 and the results of its operations ended on that date.

### Auditor's Responsibilities

It is our responsibility to express to you an independent opinion on the financial statements presented by the Trust.

### Basis of Opinion

An audit includes examining on a test basis, evidence relevant to the amounts and disclosures in the financial statements. It also includes assessing:

- the significant estimates and judgements made by the Trustees in the preparation of the financial statements; and
- whether the accounting policies are appropriate to the Trust's circumstances, consistently applied and adequately disclosed.

We conducted our audit in accordance with New Zealand Auditing Standards. We planned and performed our audit so as to obtain all the information and explanations which we considered necessary in order to provide us with sufficient evidence to obtain reasonable assurance that the financial statements are free from material misstatements, whether caused by fraud or error. In forming our opinion we also evaluated the overall adequacy of the presentation of information in the financial statements.

Other than in our capacity as auditors we have no other relationship with, or interests in, the Trust.

### Qualified Opinion

The Trustees have valued the leasehold land on the basis of the latest Government Valuation. This is a departure from Financial Reporting Standard 3 which requires re-valued assets to be valued on a basis that has been confirmed as appropriate by an independent Valuer, holding a recognised professional qualification. In our opinion, except for the departure from Financial Reporting Standard 3 as outlined above, the financial statements on pages F27 to F32 fairly reflect the financial position of Hawkes Bay Trust as at 31 March 2010.

**PARTNERS:** D W Pearson L P Townshend M W Williams  
**ASSOCIATES:** G A Fan-Robertson H J Ryan  
**CONSULTANT:** J R Palairat

BDO New Zealand Ltd, a New Zealand limited liability company, is a member of BDO International Limited, a UK company limited by guarantee, and forms part of the international BDO network of independent member firms. BDO New Zealand is a national association of independent member firms which operate as separate legal entities.

In our opinion except for the departure from Financial Reporting Standard 3 the financial statements on pages F27 to F32:

- comply with New Zealand generally accepted accounting practice;
- give a true and fair view of the financial position of the Trust as at 31 March 2010 and the results of its operations for the year ended on that date.

Our audit was completed on 26 August 2010 and our qualified opinion is expressed as at that date.

*BDO Hawkes Bay*

**BDO Hawkes Bay  
Napier**



## HAWKES BAY TRUST

STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE  
FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010

		2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>LEASEHOLD LAND</b>			
<b>Income</b>			
Interest on Funds Invested WBDT	17,918		23,176
Lease Rentals	25,700		26,265
Other Income	<u>1,030</u>		<u>2,070</u>
		44,648	51,511
<b>Less Expenditure</b>			
Audit fee	400		350
Valuation	355		-
Sundries	860		321
Administration	<u>1,440</u>		<u>1,440</u>
		3,055	2,111
<b>Net Rental Income</b>		<b>41,593</b>	<b>49,400</b>
Gain on Sale of Property		126,200	-
<b>Net Income/(Loss) Leasehold Land</b>		<b>167,793</b>	<b>49,400</b>
<b>ANGLICAN CENTRE, NAPIER</b>			
<b>Income</b>			
Income from rentals	83,000		83,000
Other Income	<u>1,869</u>		<u>2,573</u>
		84,869	85,573
<b>Less Expenditure</b>			
Administration	3,600		3,600
Sundries	<u>2,943</u>		<u>1,442</u>
		6,543	5,042
<b>Net Rental Income</b>		<b>78,326</b>	<b>80,531</b>
<b>BRAZENHEAD, NAPIER</b>			
<b>Income</b>			
Income from rentals	71,500		54,216
Other Income	<u>3,482</u>		<u>13,796</u>
		74,982	68,012
<b>Less Expenditure</b>			
Doubtful Debt	58,972		-
Cathedral Lease	5,300		3,180
Administration	3,600		3,600
Rates	(1,075)		3,763
Insurance	2,261		2,596
Repairs & Maintenance	3,238		29,677
Sundries	<u>4,301</u>		<u>4,848</u>
		76,597	47,664
<b>Net Rental Income</b>		<b>(1,615)</b>	<b>20,348</b>

## HAWKES BAY TRUST

STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE  
FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010

		2010	2009
		\$	\$
<b>REPCO, HASTINGS</b>			
<b>Income</b>			
Income from rentals	80,853		75,866
Other Income	<u>1,757</u>		<u>2,277</u>
		82,610	78,143
<b>Less Expenditure</b>			
Administration	3,600		3,600
Sundries	<u>1,682</u>		<u>2,512</u>
		5,282	6,112
<b>Net Rental Income</b>		<u>77,328</u>	<u>72,031</u>
 <b>NZ POST, HASTINGS</b>			
<b>Income</b>			
Income from rentals	127,331		126,441
Other Income	<u>2,842</u>		<u>3,389</u>
		130,173	129,830
<b>Less Expenditure</b>			
Administration	4,800		4,800
Insurance	2,356		2,236
Rates	9,053		7,946
Sundries	<u>20,615</u>		<u>6,774</u>
		36,824	21,756
<b>Net Rental Income</b>		<u>93,349</u>	<u>108,074</u>
 <b>OTHER INCOME</b>			
Share of Income from General Diocesan Fund		-	18,886
Interest on Reserves		5,403	6,150
Unrealised Net Change in the Value of Investment Properties		(150,000)	(230,000)
 <b>Net Surplus for the Year</b>		<u><u>270,584</u></u>	<u><u>125,420</u></u>

# HAWKES BAY TRUST



## STATEMENT OF MOVEMENTS IN EQUITY FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010

	2010 \$	2009 \$
Opening Balance	6,290,983	6,510,563
Current Years Income	<u>270,584</u>	<u>125,420</u>
Total Recognised Revenue & Expense	270,584	125,420
Distribution to Owners	(300,000)	(345,000)
Closing Balance	<u><u>6,261,567</u></u>	<u><u>6,290,983</u></u>

# HAWKES BAY TRUST

## STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL POSITION AS AT 31 MARCH 2010

	NOTE	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>CAPITAL AND RESERVES</b>		<b><u>6,261,567</u></b>	<b><u>6,290,983</u></b>
Represented by :-			
<b>CURRENT ASSETS</b>			
Waiapu Board Current Account		55,754	47,338
Goods and Services Tax		2,616	-
Accounts Receivable	4	577	(90)
Waiapu Board Call Investment		<u>584,286</u>	<u>439,142</u>
		643,233	486,390
<b>CURRENT LIABILITIES</b>			
Goods and Services Tax		-	5,407
Accounts Payable		<u>75,000</u>	<u>-</u>
		75,000	5,407
<b>NET WORKING CAPITAL</b>		<u>568,233</u>	<u>480,983</u>
<b>INVESTMENT PROPERTY</b>			
Anglican Centre, Napier		1,200,000	1,075,000
Brazenhead, Napier		740,000	810,000
Redevelopment Costs Brazenhead		33,334	-
Repco, Hastings		1,050,000	1,000,000
NZ Post, Hastings		1,360,000	1,390,000
Leasehold Land		<u>1,310,000</u>	<u>1,535,000</u>
		5,693,334	5,810,000
<b>NET ASSETS</b>		<b><u>6,261,567</u></b>	<b><u>6,290,983</u></b>

  
 Finance Manager 26/8/10  
  
 Darren Rogers 26/8/10

**HAWKES BAY TRUST****NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS  
FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010****NOTE 1****Statement of Accounting Policies****Reporting Entity**

The Hawkes Bay Trust was established under a Trust Deed and created a Trust to hold real property to be administered by the Waiapu Board of Diocese Trustees for the benefit of the Diocese of Waiapu, the Te Hui Amorangi ki Te Tairāwhiti, and the Te Hui Amorangi ki Te Manawa O Te Wheke. The Financial Statements of the Hawkes Bay Trust are a general purpose report which have been prepared in accordance with generally accepted accounting practice.

**Related Parties**

Transactions between all associated entities take place on normal trading terms and outstanding balances are disclosed in the financial statement.

**Measurement Base**

The accounting principles recognised as appropriate for the measurement and reporting of earnings and financial position on a historical cost basis are followed, with the exception that certain assets have been revalued.

**Specific Accounting Policies**

The following specific accounting policies which materially affect the measurement and reporting of earnings and financial position have been followed:-

- Accounts Receivable are shown at their net realisable value.
- Accounts are prepared on a GST exclusive basis, with the exception of Accounts Receivable and Accounts Payable which are shown GST inclusive.
- Investment property is stated at an independent valuation which is updated each year. The valuation was prepared by Mr MC Plested, FNZIV, FNZPI of Telfer Young on 31st March 2010.
- Leasehold sections are valued at Quotable Value, which are revised every three years. The latest valuation was September 2008.
- Other investments are valued at cost which approximates fair value.
- The Hawkes Bay Trust has charitable status and therefore is not subject to Income Tax.
- Rental Income is recognised on a straight line basis.

**Differential Reporting**

The Hawkes Bay Trust qualifies for differential reporting as it is not publicly accountable and is not large as defined in the Framework for Differential Reporting. The Trust has taken advantage of all available differential reporting exemptions.

# HAWKES BAY TRUST

## NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010

### NOTE 2

#### Contingent Liabilities

There were no contingent liabilities at 31 March 2010 ( Nil 2009).

### NOTE 3

#### Capital Commitments

The Hawkes Bay Trust has had plans drawn up and a building consent issued for building work to be undertaken on a property it owns. As at the 31 March 2010 no contract had been entered into to complete this project.

There were no capital commitments as at 31 March 2009.

### NOTE 4

	2010	2009
	\$	\$
<b>Accounts Receivable</b>		
Debtors	66,920	(90)
Doubful Debt Provision	(66,343)	-
Carrying Amount of Debtors	<u>577</u>	<u>(90)</u>

### NOTE 5

	2010	2009
	\$	\$
<b>Revenue</b>		
Total operating revenue consists of:		
Rental Income	388,384	365,788
Interest	23,321	29,326
Gain on Sale of Property	126,200	-
Other Income	10,980	24,105
Share of Income from General Diocesan Fund	-	18,886
	<u>548,885</u>	<u>438,105</u>

## AUDIT REPORT TO THE WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES

We have audited the financial statements on pages F35 to F58. The financial statements provide information about the past financial performance of the Board and its financial position as at 31 March 2010. This information is stated in accordance with the accounting policies set out on page F41.

This report is made solely to the Trustees of the Trust, as a body, in accordance with the requirements of Board's trust deed. Our audit has been undertaken so that we might state to the Trustees those matters we are required to state to them in an auditor's report and for no other purpose. To the fullest extent permitted by law, we do not accept or assume responsibility to anyone other than the Board as a body, for our audit work, for this report, or for the opinion we have formed.

### Trustees' Responsibilities

The Trustees are responsible for the preparation of financial statements which give a true and fair view of the financial position of the Board as at 31 March 2010 and the results of its operations for the year ended on that date.

### Auditors' Responsibilities

It is our responsibility to express an independent opinion on the financial statements presented by the Trustees and report our opinion to you.

### Basis of Opinion

An audit includes examining, on a test basis, evidence relevant to the amounts and disclosures in the financial statements. It also includes assessing:

- the significant estimates and judgements made by the Trustees in the preparation of the financial statements;
- whether the accounting policies are appropriate to the Board's circumstances, consistently applied and adequately disclosed.

We conducted our audit in accordance with New Zealand Auditing Standards issued by the New Zealand Institute of Chartered Accountants. We planned and performed our audit so as to obtain all the information and explanations which we considered necessary in order to provide us with sufficient evidence to obtain reasonable assurance that the financial statements are free from material misstatements, whether caused by fraud or error. In forming our opinion we also evaluated the overall adequacy of the presentation of information in the financial statements.

Other than in our capacity as auditors we have no relationship with, or interest in the entity except that some of our staff may be members of parishes associated to the Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees.

**PARTNERS:** D W Pearson L P Townshend M W Williams  
**ASSOCIATES:** G A Fan-Robertson H J Ryan  
**CONSULTANT:** J R Palairat

BDO New Zealand Ltd, a New Zealand limited liability company, is a member of BDO International Limited, a UK company limited by guarantee, and forms part of the international BDO network of independent member firms. BDO New Zealand is a national association of independent member firms which operate as separate legal entities.

**Unqualified Opinion**

In our opinion the financial statements on pages F35 to F58:

- comply with New Zealand generally accepted accounting practice;
- give a true and fair view of the financial position of the Board as at 31 March 2010 and the results of its operations for the year ended on that date.

Our audit was completed on 26 August 2010 and our unqualified opinion is expressed as at that date.

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads 'BDO Hawkes Bay'.

BDO Hawkes Bay  
Napier



## WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES

STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE  
FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010

## CALL FUND

		2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>INCOME</b>			
Fixed Interest	588,591		617,951
Mortgages	<u>636,457</u>		<u>813,373</u>
		1,225,048	1,431,324
Other Income		87,993	35,428
<b>Total Income</b>		<u><b>1,313,041</b></u>	<u><b>1,466,752</b></u>
<b>LESS EXPENDITURE</b>			
Audit Fee	2,754		1,847
Administration	120,499		131,875
Liability Insurance	750		750
Sundry Expenses	2,339		2,277
Investments Written Off	-		400,000
Unrealised Impairment of Investments	<u>178,338</u>		<u>-</u>
<b>Total Expenditure</b>		<u><b>304,680</b></u>	<u><b>536,749</b></u>
<b>Available for Distribution</b>		<b>1,008,361</b>	<b>930,003</b>
<b>LESS DISTRIBUTIONS</b>			
Distribution to Call Fund Depositors		877,631	1,117,485
<b>Net Surplus/(Deficit)</b>		<u><b>130,730</b></u>	<u><b>(187,482)</b></u>

Distribution Rate 5.00% (2009 7.00%)

**STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE  
FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010**

**PERMANENT FUND**

	<b>2010</b>	<b>2009</b>
	<b>\$</b>	<b>\$</b>
<b>INCOME</b>		
Property Income	651,764	566,744
Fixed Interest Income	161,711	143,526
Mortgage Income	127,933	147,012
General Diocesan Trust	-	17,199
Dividend Income	152,566	171,744
Realised Gain on Sale of Shares	6,067	70,680
Unrealised Gain/(Loss) on Equities Held	1,280,325	(1,204,704)
Unrealised Gain/(Loss) on Investment Properties Held	<u>112,865</u>	<u>(18,253)</u>
<b>Total Income</b>	<b>2,493,231</b>	<b>(106,052)</b>
<b>LESS EXPENDITURE</b>		
Audit Fee	1,354	1,847
Bank Charges	22	15
Administration	73,878	73,300
Liability Insurance	750	750
Legal & Valuation Fees	992	3,235
Property Expenditure	313,066	268,902
Property Management Services	860	-
Cathedral Parish	7,404	7,775
Sundries	<u>3,193</u>	<u>3,354</u>
<b>Total Expenditure</b>	<b>401,519</b>	<b>359,178</b>
<b>Net Surplus/(Deficit) before Distributions</b>	<b><u>2,091,712</u></b>	<b><u>(465,230)</u></b>
<b>LESS DISTRIBUTIONS AND UNIT PRICE CHANGES</b>		
Distribution to Permanent Fund Depositors	628,168	597,592
Revaluation of Units Held by 3rd Party Investors	1,254,783	(1,062,440)
Revaluation of Units - Trust Funds	<u>144,474</u>	<u>(89,837)</u>
	2,027,425	(554,685)
<b>Surplus for year</b>	<b><u><u>64,287</u></u></b>	<b><u><u>89,455</u></u></b>

**Distribution Rate Per Unit 11.00c ( 2009 11.00c)**

**Unit Value \$2.19 ( 2009 \$ 1.92)**

## WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES

STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE  
FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010

## ST MATTHEWS SCHOOL PROPRIETOR

	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>INCOME</b>		
Attendance Dues	19,556	22,107
Property Grant	60,817	50,169
Interest Earned	9,611	13,414
<b>Total Income</b>	<b>89,984</b>	<b>85,690</b>
<b>LESS EXPENDITURE</b>		
NZ Catholic Education Office	910	714
Anglican School Levy	650	-
Building Insurance	1,861	1,746
Interest	65,444	720
Property Costs	555	-
Rent of Buildings	15,000	22,500
<b>Total Expenditure</b>	<b>84,420</b>	<b>25,680</b>
<b>Net Surplus</b>	<b>5,564</b>	<b>60,010</b>

# WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES

F38

## STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010

### TRUST FUNDS

	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>INCOME</b>		
Interest Earned	45,816	48,273
<b>LESS EXPENDITURE</b>		
Distributions Made	29,000	30,145
<b>Net Cash Surplus</b>	<u>16,816</u>	<u>18,128</u>
Permanent Unit Revaluations	114,474	(89,837)
<b>Net Surplus/(Deficit)</b>	<u><u>131,290</u></u>	<u><u>(71,709)</u></u>

The accompanying notes form part of these financial statements.

## WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES


STATEMENT OF MOVEMENTS IN EQUITY  
FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010

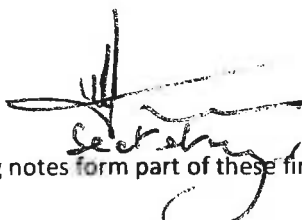
		2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>Opening Balance</b>		<b>2,746,891</b>	<b>2,906,616</b>
Net Surplus/(Deficit) from Call Fund	130,730		(187,482)
Net Surplus from Permanent Fund	64,287		89,455
Net Surplus from St Matthews School Proprietor	5,564		60,010
Net Surplus/(Deficit) from Trust Funds	131,290		(71,709)
Total Recognised Revenue & Expenses	<u>331,871</u>		<u>(109,725)</u>
Less Distributions			
Cathedral Parish Property Maintenance	<u>50,000</u>		<u>50,000</u>
		281,871	(159,725)
<b>Closing Balance</b>		<b><u>3,028,762</u></b>	<b><u>2,746,891</u></b>

## WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES

STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL POSITION  
AS AT 31 MARCH 2010

	NOTE	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>EQUITY</b>		<b>3,028,762</b>	<b>2,746,891</b>
Represented by :-			
<b>ASSETS</b>			
<b>Current Assets</b>			
ANZ Bank	2,372,410		1,018,532
Goods and Services Tax	-		28,110
Accrued Income	26,543		-
Accounts Receivable	10,056		71,792
		<b>2,409,009</b>	<b>1,118,434</b>
<b>Investments</b>			
Fixed Interest Stock - Call Fund	8,840,126		6,751,628
Fixed Interest Stock - Permanent Fund	1,820,641		1,645,172
Mortgages - Call Fund	3,909,042		5,594,817
Mortgages - Permanent Fund	-		1,434,659
Equities - Permanent Fund	4,615,150		3,029,145
Investment Properties - Permanent Fund	6,997,143		6,881,428
		<b>26,182,102</b>	<b>25,336,849</b>
<b>Fixed Assets</b>			
Property - St Matthews School		<b>1,370,043</b>	<b>334,715</b>
<b>TOTAL ASSETS</b>		<b>29,961,154</b>	<b>26,789,998</b>
<b>LESS LIABILITIES</b>			
<b>Current Liabilities</b>			
Goods and Services Tax	2,597		-
Accounts Payable	9,368		14,300
Hawkes Bay Trust Current Account	55,754		47,338
Call Account Depositors	5 16,418,241		14,710,030
		<b>16,485,960</b>	<b>14,771,668</b>
<b>Non Current Liabilities</b>			
Permanent Account Depositors	6 10,346,682		9,174,539
Advance - Cathedral	99,750		96,900
		<b>10,446,432</b>	<b>9,271,439</b>
<b>TOTAL LIABILITIES</b>		<b>26,932,392</b>	<b>24,043,107</b>
<b>NET ASSETS</b>		<b>3,028,762</b>	<b>2,746,891</b>

  
CHAIRMAN

  
Secretary

20 August 2010

The accompanying notes form part of these financial statements.

# WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES

## NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010

### NOTE 1 - Statement of Accounting Policies

#### Reporting Entity

The Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees is an incorporated body established by the Anglican Diocese of Waiapu to administer property owned by the Diocese and associated trust bodies. The Financial Statements of the Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees are a general purpose report which has been prepared in accordance with generally accepted accounting practice.

#### Related Parties

Transactions between all associated entities take place on normal trading terms and outstanding balances are disclosed in the financial statement.

#### Measurement Base

The accounting principles recognised as appropriate for the measurement and reporting of earnings and financial position on a historical cost basis are followed, with the exception that certain assets have been revalued.

#### Specific Accounting Policies

The following specific accounting policies which materially affect the measurement and reporting of earnings and financial position have been followed:-

- Accounts are prepared on a GST exclusive basis, with the exception of Accounts Receivable and Accounts Payable which are shown GST inclusive.
- Accounts Receivable are shown at their estimated realisable value.
- Debenture Stock and mortgages are valued at cost which approximates fair value.
- Unit Trusts are shown at market value.
- Shares are shown at market value.
- Other investments are valued at cost which approximates fair value.
- Property Mortgages from the Call Fund to the Permanent Fund are repayable on demand and interest is charged at 7%.
- Investment property is stated at an independent valuation which is updated each year. The valuation was prepared by Mr MC Plested, FNZIV, FNZPI of Telfer Young on 31st March 2010.
- The Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees has charitable status and therefore is not subject to Income Tax.
- The Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees is trustee for property held on behalf of Parishes located within the Diocese. As these properties are held in trust they are not shown in the Financial Statements as assets, but a schedule of these properties is attached. ( See Note 7)

#### Differential Reporting

The Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees qualifies for differential reporting as it is not publicly accountable and is not large as defined in the Framework for Differential Reporting. The Board has taken advantage of all available differential reporting exemptions.

#### Permanent Fund Investment

At 31 March 2010 one unit of Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees Permanent Fund investment was worth \$2.19 (\$1.92 in 2009).

#### Property, Plant & Equipment

Fixed Assets are recorded at cost less depreciation on a straight line basis over the estimated useful life of the asset.

Buildings - Estimated Useful Life 50 years - Depreciation Rate 2%

#### Changes in Accounting Policies

All policies have been applied on bases consistent with those used in prior years. See note 4 for an explanation of changes in equity and classification of depositor funds.

## WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES

### NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010

#### **NOTE 2 - Contingent Liabilities**

There were no contingent liabilities at 31 March 2010 ( Nil 2009).

#### **NOTE 3 - Capital Commitments**

The Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees have entered into an contract to undertake a building alteration on a property owned by the permanent fund. The contract is with Mackersey Construction Ltd for \$700,315 + gst.

There were no capital commitments as at 31 March 2009.

#### **NOTE 4 - Changes in Equity and Classification of Depositor Funds**

The Waiapu Board Financial Statements in prior years were reported on the basis of activities administered by the Board. While these fairly reflected these activities it did not fairly reflect what it was that the Board actually owned in its own right. For example someone reading the financial statements without knowing the background of the Board would think that the entire call funds and permanent funds held were owned by the Board as they were included in the statement of equity. In reality they are held in trust and invested by the Board on behalf of the investors and that in terms of the Board's financial statements they would be more accurately recorded as liabilities.

In the financial year ended 31 March 2010 we have restated the prior year comparatives to reflect the ownership of the call fund and permanent fund deposits as not belonging to the Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees. Likewise the supplementary schedules that previously referred to the Diocesan Loan Fund, General Diocesan Trust, Hawkes Bay Trust, and the Ryall Trust have been removed from the Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees financial statements and included in the financial statements of the Anglican Diocese of Waiapu. And finally, we have identified a number of call and permanent funds that are as a result of bequests to the Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees and these have been separately disclosed from 3rd party deposits and treated as equity of the Waiapu Board of Diocesan Trustees.



## WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES

NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS  
FOR THE YEAR END 31 MARCH 2010

Below reflects the restatement of Equity from the 2009 Financials to the 2009 Comparatives:

	2009 \$
<b>Equity Previously recorded in 2009</b>	
Call Funds (Reserves and Depositors Funds)	15,925,940
Permanent Funds (Reserves and Depositors Funds)	10,598,596
Diocesan Loan Fund	677,912
General Diocesan Trusts	764,531
Hawkes Bay Trust	6,290,983
Ryall Trust	162,646
	<u>34,420,608</u>
<b>Adjustments Made</b>	
Call Fund Depositors restated to Liabilities	(15,014,106)
Permanent Fund Depositors restated to Liabilities	(9,958,575)
Diocesan Loan Fund transferred to Diocesan Financial Statements	(677,912)
General Diocesan Trusts transferred to Diocesan Financial Statements	(764,531)
Hawkes Bay Trust transferred to their own Financial Statements	(6,290,983)
Ryall Trust transferred to Diocesan Financial Statements	(162,646)
Add St Matthews School Proprietor Funds to reflect the ownership of school infrastructure	271,774
Add Bequests given to the Board in Prior Years (see below for a list)	923,262
	<u>(31,673,717)</u>
<b>Comparative now showing</b>	<u><u>2,746,891</u></u>
<b>Trust Funds Introduced</b>	
	2009 \$
Call Fund Deposits	
Anderson C S Est Trust	31,620
Marsden Centenary Trust	13,612
Roach G H Trust - Capital	26,624
Roach GH Trust Income A/C	568
Sanders Trust	51,607
Est M A C Corbett General Purpose	15,196
	<u>139,226</u>
Permanent Fund Deposits	
Anderson C S Est	412,800
Marsden Centenary Trust	22,680
Sanders Investment	252,556
WBDT Reserve	96,000
	<u>784,036</u>
<b>Total Trust Funds Introduced</b>	<u><u>923,262</u></u>

# **WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES** **CALL FUND**

## **SCHEDULE OF DEPOSIT BALANCES AS AT 31 MARCH 2010**

	2010	2009		2010	2009
	\$	\$		\$	\$
3635 ANDERSON W E TRUST - BISHOP	5,050	4,548	3681 CATHEDRAL GEN PURPOSES FUND	18,276	14,328
3638 ANGLICAN CARE DEPOSIT AT CALL	2,497,592	1,791,192	3682 CATHEDRAL OP SHOP FUND	933	889
3645 ANGLICAN CARE WAIAPU LTD	12,488	206,415	3683 CATHEDRAL ORGAN MAINTENANCE FD	34,943	21,002
36455 ANG CARE WAI LTD-EST GC BRUERE	250,464	-	36835 CATHEDRAL ORGAN RESTORATION	4,380	4,171
3648 B/AOTEAROA END WILLIAMS	1,299	1,237	3684 CATHEDRAL ORMOND/JORDAN TRUST	66,835	67,446
3650 ASSN OF ANGLICAN WOMEN WAIAPU	10,861	10,344	3685 CATHEDRAL MTCE- WEBSTER EST	11,085	11,085
3651 MELANESIAN WOMENS FUND	3,650	3,476	3687 CATHEDRAL ETHEL CHILDS TRUST	11,729	11,170
3653 ST AUGUSTINES BENEVOLENT FUND	595	595	3689 CATHEDRAL MTCE - EST A I DAVIS	28,426	28,426
36591 BOP MISSION FUND	33,372	29,313	3690 CATHEDRAL MTCE - EST N LESSER	406	406
36592 BOP YOUTH FUNDS	4,121	3,925	36903 CATHEDRAL LINK	4,680	6,507
36593 BAY OF PLENTY REGIONAL EVENT	194	185	36905 DIOCESAN TOP PARISH FUNDS	4,728	2,745
36595 DIOCESAN BOP GROWTH FUND	45,349	43,189	36907 DIOCESE - PASSING IT ON	3,226	3,072
3661 BYRNE M E EST	37,111	38,962	3694 C - CLERGY CHILDRENS EDUC FUND	1,208	1,378
3663 CARTER HOUSE GENERAL RESERVE	82,499	76,138	3698 C - CLERGY PENSION ASSISTANCE	856	1,821
3665 CARTER HOUSE DEPRECIATION FUND	41,635	27,326	36991 CLIVE SALE SCHOOL RD PROPERTY	57,935	79,388
3668 CARTER HOUSE UNIT BUILDING A/C	195	186	36993 CLIVE EST LS PHILLIPS	22,633	21,555
36680 CARTER HOUSE LICENCE TO OCCUPY	82,127	27,926	3700 CLIVE ENDOWMENT - A F DAVY	37,128	37,128
3669 CATHEDRAL PLANT REPLACEMENT FN	11,153	10,622	37011 DANNEVIRKE MAINE ST SALE	44,804	81,949
3670 CATHEDRAL ENDOWMENT FUND	7,286	6,939	37021 DANNEVIRKE-MATAMAU CHURCH SALE	55,109	52,484
36705 CATHEDRAL YOUTH MINISTRY	9,941	9,467	37025 DANNEVIRKE EE EDWARDS ORGAN	5,615	5,615
3671 CATHEDRAL MUSIC TRUST	5,154	4,908	3703 DANNEVIRKE SURPLUS VIC LAND	17,792	16,945
3672 CATHEDRAL POOR TRUST	4,000	4,000	37035 DANNEVIRKE AMY WEEDS MINISTRY	74,976	74,976
3676 CATHEDRAL EQUIP.- AMYES EST	25,349	24,142	37041 DIOCESAN PARISH ACCOUNTING	386,094	72,976
3677 CATHEDRAL BLGS MAIN RESERVE	4,767	4,540	37042 DIOCESE - BISHOPS WELFARE FUND	1,801	1,716
36795 CATHEDRAL REPAINTING FUND	12,628	103,620	37043 DIOCESE RURAL MINISTRY CONF	1,822	1,735
3680 CATHEDRAL MAINTENANCE TRUST	128,352	154,207	37045 DIOCESE - SEP & DIV WORKSHOPS	2,339	2,227
36802 CATHEDRAL STAINED GLASS WINDOW	5,351	4,577	37047 DIOCESE - EST M RETEMEYER	1,149	1,095
36805 CATHEDRAL DEANERY MAINT	9,461	11,945	3706 DLF PARISH	234,005	235,508
			3707 DLF CAR LOAN	81,723	72,173

**WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES  
CALL FUND**

**SCHEDULE OF DEPOSIT BALANCES AS AT 31 MARCH 2010**

	2010	2009		2010	2009
	\$	\$		\$	\$
37085 DIOCESAN SERVICE LEAVE FUND	36,898	31,391	3733 GISBORNE HOSPITAL CHAP.ASSN.	4,349	2,368
3709 DIOCESAN MISSION FUND	49,622	47,259	37335 GISB HOSP REMOVAL & EMERGENCY	10,466	419
3711 EASTLAND REGION MINISTRY FUND	34,232	52,310	37337 GISB HOSP CHAPEL BEQUEST FUND	10,045	14,463
37115 M - MATATA SHARE INCOME	34,437	32,273	37351 GISBORNE WELFARE FUND	10,782	10,269
37145 EDGE/KAWERAU SALE EDG VICARAGE	52,958	52,958	37358 GISBORNE - SALE OF VICARAGE	-	205,861
37146 EDGE/CUMBE - ST MARGARETS MAINT	332	316	37359 GISBORNE - LAND TRUST	2,380	-
37147 EDGE/KAWERAU DANCE MUSIC GROUP	16	211	37365 GISBORNE CR WILLIS FUND	6,216	6,469
3715 EDGE/KAWERAU OPPORTUNITY SHOP	12,018	11,445	3737 GISBORNE - EST W O'HALLORAN	-	376,647
3716 EASTLAND YOUTH WORK	913	870	3739 GISBORNE MAINTENANCE FUND	4,759	3,818
37165 EASTLAND YOUTH SPECIAL PROJ	713	679	37435 GISBORNE EST DJ PILMER	4,642	5,000
3717 ST JOHNS GRANT	-	87,341	37436 GISBORNE EST V FERDINANDO	45,249	43,094
37175 MIN ADVISER - STUDY LEAVE	3,282	3,125	37437 GISBORNE EST HJ PHILLIPS	18,026	17,167
37177 MIN ADVISER - EQUIPMENT FUND	2,876	2,739	3744 GISBORNE GENERAL FUND	3,201	3,049
37180 M - ST FAITHS CHURCH RESTORE	50,634	50,634	37447 GISBORNE EST MML COOPER	156,896	153,471
37215 FRIENDS OF HB YOUTH MINISTRIES	1,691	1,611	3746 GISBORNE TRUST FOR THE ELDERLY	18,917	23,747
37222 GATE PA - CENTREPOINT RESERVE	64,885	68,884	37485 GROWING THROUGH GRIEF OPOTIKI	5,368	5,112
37224 GATE PA - ENDOWMENT FUND	1,303	1,241	3751 GEORGE MASTERS TRUST	10,705	9,148
37226 GATE PA PUKEHINAHINA YTH TRST	879	984	37511 HASTINGS PIPE ORGAN RESTORATN	15,177	14,454
3724 C - CRUICKSHANK TRUST	3,561	3,335	37512 HASTINGS C/DRAKE HALL CAP RES	12,006	10,008
3725 HAWKES BAY TRUST	457,280	331,080	37516 HASTINGS STAINED GLASS REST	505	481
37253 HB TRUST - ANGLICAN CENTRE RES	60,553	53,940	37517 HASTINGS - EST M HOPCRAFT	37,604	35,814
37254 HB TRUST - REPCO RESERVE	28,326	23,295	37518 HASTINGS GUILD ROOM REST	1,045	995
37255 HB TRUST - NZ POST BUILDING	35,010	28,898	37519 HASTINGS LAWN OF REMEMBRANCE	-	2,755
37256 HB TRUST - BRAZENHEAD	3,116	1,929	3752 HASTINGS REBUILDING TRUST	11,064	10,013
3726 C - TANNER TRUST	257	254	37545 HASTINGS EST WFC WRIGHT	2,887	2,887
3727 C - AL & GT WILLIAMS TRUST	356	349	37547 HASTINGS EST V ADAM	-	8,384
3728 GDF SANDERS INVESTMENT	35,739	27,965	3755 HASTINGS OPPORTUNITY SHOP	1,886	1,796
3729 GDF ENDOWMENT	603,116	610,890	3757 HASTINGS PROJECTS RESERVE FUND	6,989	4,316
3730 GDF CALL DEPOSIT	746,100	213,971			

# WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES CALL FUND

## SCHEDULE OF DEPOSIT BALANCES AS AT 31 MARCH 2010

	2010 \$	2009 \$		2010 \$	2009 \$
3761 HAVELOCK WILLIAMS/NILLSON PSTR	4,043	3,851	3825 ST LUKES CLOSE LTD	95,565	261
3762 HAVELOCK ELSTHORPE OTANE GEN	2,492	2,373	3829 MAHORA - HALL SALE	35,548	238,202
37625 HAVELOCK CARE OF THE ELDERLY	1,616	1,539	3831 MAHORA - BUILD MAINT RESERVE	1,980	1,885
3763 HAVELOCK ELSTHORPE OTANE MISSN	1,034	1,034	3832 MAHORA - LADIES GUILD	21,355	20,338
37635 HAVELOCK ELSTHORPE	5,810	5,810	3833 MAHORA - BRYAN TAYLOR MEMORIAL	1,395	1,328
37665 HAVELOCK SALE SEFTON STREET	112,547	112,547	3834 MAHORA VICARAGE SALE	185,001	185,001
3767 HAVELOCK MISSION GUILD OP SHOP	10,154	8,499	3843 MISSION TO SEAFARERS TAURANGA	10,042	12,642
37671 HAVELOCK J RIX TR MISSION GULD	1,748	1,664	3844 MINISTRY SUPPORT FUND	44,757	42,626
37751 HB ECUMENICAL HOSP CHAPLAINCY	48,507	53,643	3846 T - MOHAKA EST R T NEHEMIA	53,171	50,142
37752 HB ECUMEN HOSP CHAP INVESTMENT	44,264	42,156	3848 T - MOTECHURCH BUILDING FUND	107,266	101,154
37753 HB ECUMEN HOSP CHAP TRAINING	1,250	1,190	3851 MT MAUNGANUI DEPOSIT	303,944	308,516
3776 H B TRUST FOR THE ELDERLY	13,329	12,322	3855 PAPAMOA MISSION FUNDS	113,226	107,834
3778 T - H B SUPERVISION TRUST	55,233	50,716	3857 PAPAMOA MISSION FACILITIES	22,192	11,175
3780 H B A YOUTH - COORD RESOURCES	1,138	1,083	3860 C - ARCH WMM MAC LEAN EST	362	483
37801 HB ANG YOUTH - EQUIP REPL FUND	4,958	4,721	3875 C - NESBITT E J EST	1,427	1,512
3782 H B ANG YOUTH - GENERAL OPERAT	3,901	731	3882 NATIONAL LAY CONF - DIO WAIAPU	5,582	5,316
37821 H B ANG YOUTH - SPEC PURPOSES	6,409	6,104	3885 T - NUHAKA TRUST	6,203	5,710
37825 H B ANG YOUTH FIJI ENCOUNTER	16,464	8,358	3895 M - OHINEMUTU TRUST	2,760	2,443
37827 HB ANG YOUTH GROWING PAINS	14,863	14,155	3896 M - OHINEMUTU PROPERTY SALE	18,674	16,527
3784 H B REGIONAL RESOURCE CENTRE	1,342	1,278	3903 OPOTIKI GENERAL A/C	22,159	18,810
3785 HB REG COMTEE - REGIONAL EVENT	8,197	7,807	39034 OPOTIKI CHURCH RESTORATION	27,572	26,259
3786 HEREWORTH SCHOOL MUSIC TRUST	23,199	20,523	39035 OPOTIKI P/COPIER REPLACEMENT	10,361	9,867
3793 HODGSON DEPRECIATION R & M	-	32,802	39036 OPOTIKI ORGAN/MUSIC EQUIP FUND	16,266	15,492
3794 HODGSON GENERAL FUND	270,102	60,071	39037 OPOTIKI OFFICE EQUIPMENT FUND	8,207	7,816
3795 HODGSON-UNIT LICENSE ACCOUNT	27,790	268,367	39038 OPOTIKI WHITEWARE RESERVE	3,487	3,321
3801 T - INSURANCE MANGAHANEA	30,000	30,000	39039 OPOTIKI AFTER SCHOOL DEV FUND	4,080	3,886
3805 M - KAWAKAWA TRUST	1,184	984	3904 OPOTIKI ST STEPHENS BUILD FUND	30,519	29,065
3810 T - KOHUPATIKI CHURCH TRUST	8,855	8,351	39041 OPOTIKI YOUTH A/C	5,400	5,143
3823 ST LUKES VILLAGE NAPIER	25,124	13,995			

F46

**WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES  
CALL FUND**

**SCHEDULE OF DEPOSIT BALANCES AS AT 31 MARCH 2010**

	2010 \$	2009 \$		2010 \$	2009 \$
39043 OPOTIKI EST R PORTER	309	295	3950 ROTORUA ORGAN FUND	3,290	8,552
39044 OPOTIKI EST T M CLARK	72	69	39500 ROTORUA D HULTON (CHOIR)	2,243	2,136
39045 OPOTIKI EST A P BROWN	2,073	1,974	39504 ROTORUA ORGAN MAINT CALL A/C	20,353	17,766
39046 OPOTIKI COMMUNITY FUND	726	691	39505 ROTORUA - MAJOR MAINTENANCE	6,162	1,576
3910 OMAKERE BUILDING FUND	974	508	3951 ROTORUA BURGESS TRUST	20	3,538
39145 OTUMOETAI MEMORIALS FUND	1,428	1,463	39525 ROTORUA ST LUKES CENTRESHOP	8,893	8,359
3915 OTUMOETAI PARISH RESERVE	15,627	-	3955 ROTORUA DEPOSIT AT CALL	270	257
39165 OTUMOETAI PIANO FUND	6,721	3,496	3957 ROTORUA PROPERTY FUND	468	1,873
3917 ST JOHNS OTUMOETAI PARISH TRST	34,825	51,874	39583 WEST ROTORUA WINDOW FUND	10,566	10,063
3918 LAMBETH CONFERENCE 2008	3,124	2,975	39585 WEST ROTORUA ST BARNABAS SALE	34,162	32,535
3920 PANE PANAPA SCHOLARSHIP TRUST	24,620	23,036	39587 WEST ROTORUA CALL FUNDS	24,850	23,667
3922 PERIA HOUSE LTD	89,363	71,674	3959 C - RSCM - BRIFFAULT EST	2,139	3,016
3924 PORANGAHAU PARISH DEPOSIT	6,732	6,411	3965 M - RUATOKIWHAKATANE RANGIAHO	5,479	5,197
39255 PORANGAHAU PARISH PROPERTY AC	32,715	29,402	3970 RUDDOCK CAND FOR ORDINATION	770	699
3928 PORANGAHAU PARSON SIMCOX TRUST	57,325	57,167	3972 RURAL MINISTRY - ALLEN DORSEY	128	122
3933 PORANGAHAU - SALE OF VICARAGE	56,304	56,304	3973 RURAL MINISTRIES NEWSLETTER	799	-
3935 PORANGAHAU L REILLY EST	18,597	18,597	3980 RYALL TRUST	37,358	28,245
3937 PORANGAHAU HERBERTVILLE SECT.	11,593	11,593	3999 NAPIER FAMILY CENTRE	16,359	14,848
39375 POU TOKOMANAWA	27,579	30,709	4005 SEDGEWICK HOME GENERAL FUNDS	38	36
3938 PUKEHOU CHURCH RESTORATION	583	556	4010 SOUTHWORTH TRUST	792	792
39385 PUKEHOU CHURCH - HALL SALE	33,372	25,997	4013 ST MARYS FAMILY CENTRE	169,052	162,332
39395 PUKETAPU BUILDING MAINTENANCE	9,890	9,419	4015 PAPAMOA EAST EARLY CHILDHOOD	43,328	41,265
3941 REPOROA PARISH	11,895	11,328	4017 ST MARYS TAHATAI CENTRE	126,756	120,720
3942 RIVERSDALE VILLAGE	813,377	480,142	4020 SUSTENTATION RESERVE	100,656	119,292
3943 RIVERSDALE MANAGEMENT	55,813	64,936	4021 NEWLY ORDAIN CLERGY PLACE FUND	22,011	31,700
3947 RIVERSLEA DEPOSIT AT CALL	4,657	4,657	40215 NEWLY ORDAIN CLERGY PLACE CAP	150,000	150,000
39473 RIVERSLEA VICARAGE MAINTENANCE	7,811	7,690	4026 TAKAPAU SALE OF FLATS	217,285	217,285
39475 RIVERSLEA HOME IMPROVEMENT	10,097	9,616	4027 TAKAPAU- ORMONDVILLE HALL SALE	6,135	5,843

# WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES CALL FUND

## SCHEDULE OF DEPOSIT BALANCES AS AT 31 MARCH 2010

	2010	2009		2010	2009
	\$	\$		\$	\$
4032 TAKAPAU NORSE. WHETAKURA END.	46,132	45,733	4142 EAST COAST PARISH - TOLAGA RES	4,598	4,379
4033 TAKAPAU ST MARKS ORGAN MAINT	322	306	4145 T - TURANGA MANUTUKE LAND SALE	33,853	31,924
4035 TAKAPAU ANG/PRES CATTLE A/C	16,821	37,279	4147 T - TURANGA TRUST	32,293	29,991
40375 TAMATEA COMMUNITY CHURCH	13,359	10,737	4148 T - ROHE O TURANGA-WHANGARA	23,327	22,216
4038 TAKAPAU - HALL SALE	23,154	22,052	4159 WAERENGA-A-HIKA MEMORIAL FUND	3,370	3,209
4045 TARADALE BUILDING FUND	-	248,158	4160 B/WAIAPU EST R C DOCKERY	1,061	1,010
4048 TARADALE CHARITABLE PURPOSES	775	1,334	4165 B/WAIAPU EST W.A MCKEAN	5,475	5,214
4065 M - TAUPU M D EST R GRACE	3,205	3,052	4169 BISHOPS ORDINATION FUND	3,033	2,889
4071 TAURANGA DEPOSIT AT CALL	2,344	2,232	4175 WAIAPU HOUSE RESERVE ACCOUNT	25,334	16,971
4080 TAURANGA HOSPITAL CHAPL CMTTEE	77,831	73,085	4176 WAIAPU HOUSE GENERAL FUNDS	66,363	182,497
4097 TE HAPARA FAMILY CTR.REP FUND	12,465	10,111	4177 WAIAPU HOUSE VILLAGE	-	4,238
4098 TE HAPARA YOUTH FUNDS	937	-	41785 WAIAPU HOUSE VMM THOMPSON	17	16
4099 TE HAPARA VICARAGE FUND A/C	2,599	1,273	4179 WAIAPU HOUSE EST M TOCHER	-	111,499
4102 TE HAPARA DEPOSIT AT CALL	857	20,618	4183 WMM KOMITI MATUA DEPOSIT CALL	191	182
4103 TE HAPARA EST M MANUEL	5,166	-	4186 WMM ENDOWMENT - RIVERSIDE DR.	3,497	3,027
4104 M - TE KAHA TRUSTS	4,729	4,357	4188 WMM YOUTH HUI TRAVEL	359	342
4105 M - TE KAHA DEPOSIT AT CALL	28,302	26,955	4195 C - WAIAPU WM WKRS PENSION ASS	4,945	4,196
4106 M - TE KAHA OMAIO CHURCH	3,022	2,850	4196 C - WAIAPU CLERGY WIDOWS ORPHA	673	684
4107 M - TE KAHA VICARAGE FUND	879	837	4205 T - WAIAPU PASTORATE TRUSTS	5,902	4,727
4109 T - TE MATAU A MAUI TRUSTS	24,366	21,793	4206 WAIAPU EMERGENCY RR RELIEF	5,637	5,369
4111 M - TE PUKE M D TAURANGA TRUST	3,385	3,124	4207 WAIKOHU CO-OP PARISH	39,880	41,921
4112 M - TE PUKE M D TRUST	9,454	8,729	42095 WAIPOAO - SALE RERE RD SECTION	347,298	347,298
4113 TE PUKE PARISH - CALL DEPOSIT	42,012	30,000	4210 WAIPOAO ORMOND SECTION	50,871	54,432
4114 TE PUKE COMMUNITY CARE SHOP	13,739	13,085	4215 T - WAIPATU CHURCH BLDG FUND	9,929	211,550
4127 TE WIREMU HOUSE GEN PURPOSES	405,108	-	4218 WAIPOAWA CATTLE FUND	11,638	11,084
4129 TE WIREMU - KING CHARIT TST	609	580	4220 WAIPOAWA OTANE WILLIAMS NILSSON	5,297	5,219
4130 TE WIREMU HOUSE MAINTENANCE	199,280	52,028	4221 WAIPOAWA OTANE ENDOWMENT FUND	3,793	2,775
4140 T - TOKOMARU TRUST	1,120	915	4222 WAIPOAWA OTANE MISSIONS	468	289
41415 EAST COAST PARISH YOUTH WORK	-	437	4223 WAIPOAWA WILLIAMS/RATHBONE POOR	3,670	3,309

F48

**WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES  
CALL FUND**

F49

**SCHEDULE OF DEPOSIT BALANCES AS AT 31 MARCH 2010**

	2010	2009		2010	2009
	\$	\$		\$	\$
4224 WAIPAWA EST M SEXTON	2,223	2,117	42696 WESTSHORE EST M A BEATTIE	1,100	1,048
4225 WAIPAWA - EDWARD BIBBY TRUST	2,797	2,245	42697 WESTSHORE EST S CORMACK	2,234	2,128
4226 WAIPAWA ONGA FLETCHER CARTER	593	336	42698 WESTSHORE VICARAGE SALE	158,406	150,863
42265 WAIPAWA GLEBE FUNDS	591	563	4271 WHAKATANE COOP PARISH DEPOSIT	975	20,798
42267 WAIPAWA RELIEF FUNDS	623	607	42715 WHAKATANE BUILDINGS FUND	5,184	4,937
4227 WAIPAWA ENDOWMENT TRUST	14,604	17,312	42718 WHAKATANE CHURCH RENOVATION	121,680	34,244
4229 WAIPAWA RATHBONE ESTATES	252	570	4272 WHAKATANE -ALTHEA GOLDSMITH MT	6,136	5,445
4231 WAIPAWA EST W F MAGNUSSEN	6,947	5,518	42723 WHAKATANE ST MATTHEWS	1,037	-
42315 WAIPAWA - EST E RITCHIE	1,356	1,291	42727 WHAKATANE ST NICHOLAS FUND	1,724	1,641
4232 T - WAIPAWA PAS TAKAPAU INSCLM	23,485	22,366	42728 WHAKATANE OFFICE EQUIP REPLACE	11,737	11,178
42325 T - WAIPAWA PAS PORANG VIC SLE	46,683	44,460	42730 WHAKATANE CHILDCARE BUILD FUND	6,778	6,455
4233 T - WAIPAWA PASTORATE TRUSTS	14,556	13,581	42731 WHAKATANE - DAYCARE REPL FUND	30,659	22,302
42365 WAIPIRO BAY EST TS WILLIAMS	71,165	67,776	42732 WHAKATANE RAMSON BUILDING FUND	14,257	13,578
4237 WAIPIRO BAY DEPOSIT A/C	18,708	18,894	42745 WHAKATANE FAMILY & YOUTH MIN	447	426
4238 WAIPIRO BAY TOKOMARU BUILDINGS	76,880	75,982	4275 M - WHAKATANE M D TRUST	264	140
4241 WAIPIKURAU PARISH ENDOWMENT FU	44,213	44,213	4280 WHAKATANE HOMEBASED CHILDC GEN	52,005	144,824
4243 WAIPIKURAU CATTLE FUND	13,544	8,088	4281 WHAKATANE HOMEBASED CHILDC RES	-	97,894
4244 WAIPIKURAU M HARTLEY BEQUEST	18,114	18,114	4282 KIA TAHI - WHAKATANE CHURCHES	719	3,608
4258 WAIROA - GENERAL	22,466	53,863	4283 WHAKATANE HOSP CHAP GENERAL	17,927	14,199
4261 WAIROA - FRASERTOWN SECTION	8,624	7,171	4284 WHAKATANE HOSP CHAP DEPN	11,935	10,734
4265 T - WAIROA PASTORATE TRUST	1,406	1,061	4286 T - WHANGARA CHURCH MAINT FUND	55	3,774
4266 T - WAIROA PAST HUNTER BR ST	7,662	7,297	4300 C - AL WILLIAMS SYNOD EXPENSES	191	186
42661 T - WAIROA PAST HUNTER BR 2001	97,612	92,964	4301 C - AL WILLIAMS MAILBAG CHURCH	73	72
42663 WALLINGFORD CHURCH COMMITTEE	16,448	14,837	4304 C - AL WILLIAMS SUNDAY SCHOOL	2,732	2,756
42664 WEBER MISSION DISTRICT	7,463	7,108	4305 WILLIAMS A L SCHOLARSHIPS	71,753	67,707
42691 WESTSHORE DEPOSIT AT CALL	39,884	41,221	4306 C - BISH W L WILLIAMS DIVINITY	527	568
42692 WESTSHORE MISSIONS	1,000	1,000	4307 B/WILLIAMS MEMORIAL FUND	7,145	6,719
42693 WESTSHORE - CARPET FUND	5,219	-	4308 C - F W WILLIAMS ST MISSIONS	579	433
42695 WESTSHORE EST TP CLARK	1,458	1,389	4310 C - WILLIAMS LC EST	4,897	4,595

2010	2009
\$	\$
36,939	32,2
11,872	9,5
17,459	9,6
16,418,240	14,710,0

[illegible]



**WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES  
PERMANENT FUND**

F51

**SCHEDULE OF DEPOSIT BALANCES AS AT 31 MARCH 2010**

	2010	2009		2010	2009
6207 ANDERSON W E TRUST - (BISHOP)	2,500	2,500	6259 T - DONNELLY A TRUST	2,260	2,260
6214 ST AUGUSTINES END FUND	-	4,352	6268 M - MATATA SITE PROCEEDS	5,000	5,000
6215 ST AUGUSTINES LAND SALE	-	10,000	6272 ESKDALE CHURCH - TUXFORD	9,250	9,250
6216 ST AUGUSTINES VICARAGE SALE	46,635	46,635	6275 GDF SANDERS INVESTMENT	57,956	57,956
6217 ST AUGUSTINES LATHAM ST FUNDS	48,909	48,909	6276 C - GDF CRUICKSHANK TRUST	29,815	29,815
6220 WAIKOHU - ARTHUR KEMPTHORNE ES	150,000	150,000	6278 C - GDF TANNER TRUST	2,260	2,260
6224 BYRNE M E EST.	40,000	40,000	6279 C - GDF AL & GT WILLIAMS TRUST	3,109	3,109
6228 CARTER HOUSE CUNNINGHAM EST	10,910	10,910	6280 GDF ENDOWMENT	7,500	7,500
6229 CARTER HOUSE DEPRECIATION	117,655	117,655	6281 GDF ENDOWMT.(ex Sustentation)	60,375	60,375
6230 CARTER HOUSE MERRIMAN EST.	4,170	4,170	6283 GISBORNE TONY PRICE FUND	76,923	76,923
6231 CATHEDRAL MTCE EST A I DAVIS	12,135	12,135	6285 GISBORNE COURT TRUST	25,000	25,000
6232 CATHEDRAL ORGAN - H CHILDS BEQ	4,055	4,055	6287 GISBORNE LAND TRUST	138,380	
6233 CATHEDRAL ORGAN L ADAM MEM.	4,055	4,055	6296 HASTINGS ENDOWMENT	4,457	4,457
6234 CATHEDRAL JORDAN LEGACY	2,083	-	6297 GEORGE MASTERS TRUST	10,000	10,000
6235 CATHEDRAL MISSIONS ANON	2,750	2,750	6298 HASTINGS REBUILDING TRUST	5,000	5,000
6236 CATHEDRAL MISSIONS	1,718	1,718	6299 HASTINGS POULTON EST	3,009	3,009
6237 CATHEDRAL REPAINTING FUND	53,969	-	6300 HASTINGS BENEVOLENT FUND	22,000	22,000
6238 CATHEDRAL MAINTENANCE TRUST	44,635	44,635	6301 HASTINGS PROPERTY TRUST	191,500	191,500
6239 CATHEDRAL WEBSTER EST	10,000	10,000	6302 HASTINGS EST WFC WRIGHT	50,000	50,000
6240 CATHEDRAL MINISTRY JAMES EST	23,400	18,192	6303 HAVELOCK/ELSTH.OTANE VICARAGE	29,500	29,500
6241 CATHEDRAL MINISTRY CHAPMAN EST	11,663	10,569	6304 HAVELOCK MAITLAND TRUST	864	864
6243 C - CLERGY PENSION ASSISTANCE	7,343	7,343	6305 HAVELOCK ST LUKES TRUST FUND	4,953	4,953
6244 C - CLERGY CHILDRENS EDUC FUND	10,074	10,074	6306 HAVELOCK MAINT ALLEN MEM TRUST	3,939	3,939
6245 CLIVE A F DAVY ENDOWMENT	22,645	22,645	6308 HAVELOCK KINGSCOTE ENDOWMENT	112,741	112,741
6246 CLIVE HELLEYER EST	400	400	6310 T - H B SUPERVISION TRUST	18,015	18,015
6247 CLIVE - EST TL GORDON	8,651	8,651	6311 H B TRUST FOR THE ELDERLY	30,246	34,413
6251 DANNEVIRKE MAINE ST ENDOWMT.	40,500	40,500	6313 HEREWORTH SCHOOL MUSIC TRUST	15,000	15,000
6252 DANNEVIRKE LYS MEMORIAL	2,200	2,200	6319 HODGSON DEPRECIATION R & M	296,110	296,110
6253 DANNEVIRKE-REID YOUTH TRUST	12,163	12,163	6323 T - HIKURANGI TRUSTS	11,560	11,560
			6329 T - KAWAKAWA TRUST	1,377	1,377

**WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES  
PERMANENT FUND**

**SCHEDULE OF DEPOSIT BALANCES AS AT 31 MARCH 2010**

	2010	2009		2010	2009
6331 T - KOHUPATIKI CHURCH TRUST	792	792	6419 TAKAPAU ENDOWMENTS	10,634	10,634
6335 LEATHAM, BARBARA ESTATE	75,500	75,500	6420 TAKAPAU NORSE/WHETAKURA END.	16,100	16,100
6340 MAHORA - INVESTMENT	20,000	20,000	6422 TAMATEA PARISH SALE VICARAGE	74,427	74,427
6347 MELANESIAN MISSION TRUST	1,111	1,111	6423 TARADALE NEWBOULD TRUST	2,576	2,576
6349 T - MOHAKA/TAIT/WAINOHU TRUST	1,995	1,995	6424 TARADALE - MISSION SER LEAGUE	81,771	-
6350 T - MOHAKA EST R T NEHEMIA	4,753	4,753	6425 TARADALE TRUSTS	4,141	4,141
6352 T - MOTECHURCH BUILDING FUND	9,588	9,588	6427 M - TAUPU M D TRUST	678	678
6353 T - MOTECHURCH TRUST	4,577	4,577	6435 M - TE KAHA OMAIO CHURCH	270	270
6355 C - ARCH WMM MAC LEAN EST	3,228	3,228	6436 M - TE KAHA TRUSTS	1,399	1,399
6360 C - BISH DISC NESBITT EJ TRUST	12,762	12,762	6438 M - TE PUKE MD UREN TRUST	1,820	1,820
6363 NORTH CHINA MISSIONS to 3880	268	268	6439 M - TE PUKE M D TAURANGA TRUST	949	949
6365 T - NUHAKA TRUST	1,884	1,884	6440 M - TE PUKE M D TRUST	798	798
6367 NAPIER FAMILY CENTRE	6,985	6,985	6441 TE PUKE PARISH INVESTMENT	4,060	4,060
6370 M - OHINEMUTU TRUST	1,773	1,773	6443 TE WIREMU HOUSE CAPITAL FUND	195,000	195,000
6371 M - OHINEMUTU PROPERTY SALE	12,000	12,000	6448 T - TOKOMARU TRUST	1,451	1,451
6373 OPOTIKI BUILDING FUND	21,900	21,900	6452 T - TURANGA/MANUTUKE LAND SALE	3,026	3,026
6376 PANE PANAPA SCHOLARSHIP TRUST	3,930	3,930	6453 T - TURANGA TRUST	7,294	7,294
6380 PUKEHOU CHURCH - HALL SALE	55,000	55,000	6454 TURANGI ENDOWMENT	37,740	37,740
6383 RIVERSLEA - INVESTMENT	60,229	60,229	6460 WBET ENDOWMENT	-	265,904
6386 ROTORUA J V HARRIS EST ORGAN M	15,447	15,447	6467 WAIAPU HOUSE SANDERS INVESTMEN	84,004	84,004
6387 ROTORUA BURGESS TRUST	3,000	3,000	6471 WMM ENDOWMENT - RIVERSIDE DR.	2,900	2,900
6388 ROTORUA - TRUST	3,044	3,044	6474 C - WAIAPU WN WKRS PENSION ASS	15,964	15,964
6389 ROTORUA MISSIONS TRUST	210	210	6476 C - WAIAPU CLERGY WIDOWS & ORP	6,114	6,114
6391 C - RCSM BRIFFAULT TRUST	18,342	18,342	6478 T - WAIAPU PASTORATE TRUSTS	8,540	8,540
6395 M - RUATOKIWHAKATANE RANGIAHO	200	200	6482 T - WAIPATU CHURCH BLDG FUND	15,000	15,000
6399 RUDDOCK CAND FOR ORDINATION	327	327	6483 T - WAIPATU NGATIHOHI TRUST	6,651	6,651
6400 RYALL TRUST	70,000	70,000	6484 WAIAPAWA EST W F MAGNUSSEN	10,477	10,477
6412 SUSTENTATION RESERVE	60,375	60,375	6485 WAIAPAWA - OTANE ENDOWMENT FUND	8,000	8,000
6413 NEWLY ORD CLERGY PLACEMENT	91,000	91,000	6486 WAIAPAWA PARISH ENDOWMENT	36,450	36,450

F52

**WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES  
PERMANENT FUND**

**SCHEDULE OF DEPOSIT BALANCES AS AT 31 MARCH 2010**

	2010	2009		2010	2009
6487 WAIPAWA RATHBONE ESTATES	1,556	1,556	6546 WASSTB - ABBOTSFORD INVESTMENT	590,824	590,824
6489 T - WAIPAWA PASTORATE TRUST	2,696	2,696	6551 WASSTB - GOLLAN TRUST	105,000	105,000
6492 EAST COAST PARISH INV.	15,689	15,689	6560 T - TAIRA - MINITA A ROHE	5,021	5,021
6493 EAST COAST DEBENTURE SALE	400	400	6561 T - TAIRA - MEMORIAL FUND	9,577	9,577
6494 EAST COAST EST E R WILLIAMS	2,003	2,003	6562 T - TAIRA - PUKETEWAI DEPOSIT	3,161	3,161
6495 WAIPIKURAU ENDOWMENT FUND	20,000	20,000	6563 T - TAIRA - TIKAPA DEPOSIT	1,229	1,229
6497 WAIROA ENDOWMENT	51,715	30,882	6564 T - TAIRA - TAMAKI TRUST	634	634
6501 WAIROA - TINIROTO LAND SALE	2,000	-	62875 GISBORNE - EST W O'HALLORAN	196,170	-
6503 WAIROA MAINTENANCE	20,798	20,798	64851 WAIPAWA WILLIAMS/RATHBONE POOR	1,784	1,784
6504 WAIROA FRASERTOWN	9,951	9,951	64852 WAIAPWA - OMAKERE BUILD FUND	4,000	4,000
6505 WAIROA PASTORATE TRUST	658	658	64853 WAIAPWA - WILLIAMS NILSSON	4,000	4,000
6506 WESTSHORE - TUXFORD LAND SALE	6,500	6,500	64854 WAIAPWA - OTANE MISSIONS	1,500	1,500
6507 WESTSHORE - TUXFORD	27,750	27,750	64855 WAIAPWA - EDWARD BIBBY TRUST	4,000	4,000
6508 WESTSHORE PARISH INVESTMENT	4,209	4,209	64856 WAIAPWA - ONGA FLETCHER CARTER	1,500	1,500
6509 WESTSHORE MISSIONS	3,025	3,025	65095 WHAKATANE ALTHEA GOLDSMITH TR	3,808	3,808
6510 M - WHAKATANE M D TRUST	1,060	1,060	65485 WASSTB - GENERAL TRUST FUNDS	400,000	400,000
6512 T - WHANGARA TRUST	8,718	6,753	65491 WASSTB - FOSTER TRUST	67,000	67,000
6516 C - AL WILLIAMS SYNOD EXPENSES	1,650	1,650			
6517 C - AL WILLIAMS MAILBAG SCHOOL	633	633			
6518 WILLIAMS A L POOR & SICK WEST	1,945	1,945	Permanent Units	4,718,035	4,775,745
6520 C - AL WILLIAMS SUNDAY SCHOOL	24,470	24,470	Revaluation Reserve	5,628,647	4,398,794
6521 T - WILLIAMS A L SCHOLARSHIPS	6,000	6,000	<b>Permanent Units at Redemption Value</b>	<b>10,346,682</b>	<b>9,174,539</b>
6523 C - BISH W L WILLIAMS DIVINITY	4,714	4,714			
6524 B/WILLIAMS MEMORIAL FUND	823	823	<b>Redemption Value per Unit</b>	<b>\$ 2.19</b>	<b>\$ 1.92</b>
6526 C - WILLIAMS F W EST MISSIONS	3,849	3,849			
6528 C - WILLIAMS LC EST	15,308	15,308			
6530 C - M WILLIAMS EST	10,836	10,836			
6532 C - W T WILLIAMS EST	28,724	28,724			
6535 WOODVILLE END EST W H NELSON	915	915			
6536 WOODVILLE SALE ROSS STREET	56,841	56,841			

## WAIAPU BOARD OF DIOCESAN TRUSTEES

SCHEDULE OF PARISH LAND AND BUILDINGS  
AS AT 31 MARCH 2010

PARISH	PROPERTY	GV
Cathedral Parish	Ormond Chapel - 55 Chaucer Road South, Napier	435,000
	St Johns Cathedral & Hall - 28 Browning Street, Napier	3,072,000
	Deanery - 5 Madeira Road, Napier	630,000
	Vicarage - 56 McDonald Street, Napier	285,000
St Augustines Parish	St Augustines - 46 Riverbend Road, Napier	765,000
	St Lukes - 194A Vigor Brown Street, Napier	200,000
	Vicarage - 46A Riverbend Road, Napier	240,000
Westshore Parish	Church, Hall & Opportunity Shop - 110 Charles Street, Westshore, Napier	465,000
Taradale Parish	St Thomas - 303 Meeanee Road, Napier	195,000
	All Saints - 23 Puketapu Road, Napier	2,890,000
	Vicarage - 23 Puketapu Road, Napier	280,000
Puketapu Parish	St Michael & All Angels Church - Dartmoor Road, Puketapu	195,000
	St Georges Chapel - 1786 Matapiro Road, Crownthorpe	170,000
	Section - Puketapu Road	11,000
	Hall	14,000
Clive-Haumoana Co-op Parish	Vicarage - 86 Vicarage Road, Puketapu	660,000
	Church & Hall - 10 Ferry Road, Clive	300,000
Havelock North Parish	St Stephens - Elsthorpe Road, Elsthorpe	36,000
	St Lukes Church & Hall - 24 Te Mata Road, Havelock North	1,139,625
	Vicarage - 18 Rakau Street, Havelock North	365,000

<b>St Matthews Parish Hastings</b>	St Matthews Church - 207 Lynddon Road West, Hastings St Matthews Hall, Drake Hall, GFS Room - 204N Eastbourne Street, Hastings Vicarage - 1002 Gordon Road, Hastings	1,537,889 855,000 345,000
<b>Mahora Parish</b>	Church - 1024A Duke Street, Hastings Recent Additions	340,000 246,251
<b>Riverslea Parish</b>	St Peters Church & Hall - 1202 Ada Street, Hastings St Martins Hall - 1120 Willowpark Road, Hastings Vicarage - 703 Windsor Avenue, Hastings	486,021 421,295 410,000
<b>Flaxmere Parish</b>	St Clares Church - 38 Bristol Crescent, Hastings	465,000
<b>Waipawa Parish</b>	St Peters Church & Hall - 52 Kenilworth Street, Waipawa Church of the Good Shepherd, 31 Bridge Street, Ongaonga St James Church, Henderson Street, Otane Omakere Hall, Pourerere Road Vicarage - 35 Domain Road, Waipawa	385,000 62,000 90,000 128,000 340,000
<b>Waipukurau Parish</b>	St Marys Church & Hall, 9 St Marys Road, Waipukurau Vicarage - 11 St Marys Road, Waipukurau	610,000 285,000
<b>Takapau Parish</b>	St Marks Church - Sydney Street, Takapau Church of the Epiphany - 16 Newton Street, Ormondville	150,500 43,000
<b>Porangahau Parish</b>	St Michaels & All Angels - Dundas Street, Porangahau Farm Land - Beach Road, Porangahau	123,000 255,000
<b>Dannevirke Parish</b>	St Johns Church Complex - 174-178 High Street, Dannevirke St Albans Church & Hall - 461 Kumeti Road, Te Rehunga, Dannevirke Vicarage - 174 High Street, Dannevirke	578,000 93,000 124,000
<b>Weber Parish</b>	All Saints Church - Weber Road, Dannevirke	35,000

<b>Turangi Co-Operating Parish</b>	Church of the Cross - 7 The Town Centre, Turangi	510,000
<b>Otumoetai Parish</b>	St Johns Church - 92 Bureta Road, Otumoetai	1,250,000
	St Johns Church Hall - 44 Seaview Road, Otumoetai	491,000
	Vicarage - 16 Seaview Road, Otumoetai	565,000
<b>Gate Pa Parish</b>	St Georges Church Complex - 1 Church Street, Gate Pa	945,000
	Vicarage - 1 Church Street, Gate Pa	275,000
	St Georges Centrepont - 184 Chadwick Road, Tauranga	875,000
<b>Mt Maunganui Parish</b>	St Marys Church & Hall - 43 Taupo Road, Mt Maunganui	1,980,000
	St Peters Parish Complex - 11 Victoria Road, Mt Maunganui	1,550,000
	Section - 2 Bree Court, Papamoa	144,000
	Vicarage - 115 Tuihana Drive, Papamoa	526,000
	Vicarage - 50 Gibson Place, Papamoa	403,000
<b>Te Puke Parish</b>	St John the Baptist Church Complex - 47 Jocelyn Street, Te Puke	921,468
	Opportunity Shop - Shed	33,313
	Opportunity Shop - Shed	10,219
	Vicarage - 12 Boucher Avenue, Te Puke	745,000
<b>Rotorua Parish</b>	St Lukes Church Complex - 1223 Amohia Street, Rotorua	2,530,000
	Vicarage - 38 Rutland Street, Rotorua	336,000
	Vicarage - 17A Blomfield Street, Rotorua	253,000
	13 Thomas Street, Rotorua	306,000
<b>West Rotorua Parish</b>	St Barnabas Church & Hall - 16 School Road, Ngongotaha	444,000
	St Peters Church - Kaponga Street, Mamaku	72,000
<b>Edgecumbe-Kawerau Parish</b>	St Margarets Church Complex - 1-3 Newall Street, Kawerau	230,000
	All Saints Church & Hall - Main Street, Edgecumbe	295,000
	Vicarage - 4 Galway Street, Kawerau	165,000

<b>Whakatane Co-Operating Parish</b>	St Georges Church Complex & Vicarage - 28 /30 Domain Road, Whakatane	1,740,000
	St Nicholas Church - 197 Pohutukawa Avenue, Ohope	440,000
	Storage Shed at St Nicholas'	4,738
	St Matthews Church & Hall - 29 Morrison Road, Taneatua	60,000
<b>Opotiki Parish</b>	Hiona St Stephens - 128 Church Street, Opotiki	290,000
	Vicarage - 72 Woodlands Road, Opotiki	310,000
<b>Taupo Parish</b>	St Andrews Church Complex - 89-91 Titiraupenga Street, Taupo	1,635,000
	Vicarage - 22 Motutaiko Street, Taupo	690,000
<b>Holy Trinity Parish, Gisborne</b>	Holy Trinity Church Complex - 244 Palmerston Road, Gisborne	1,482,000
	St Nicholas Church & Hall - 5 Oneroa Road, Wainui	650,000
	Trinity Cottage - 70 Derby Street, Gisborne	218,000
	Vicarage - 9 Joanne St	466,442
<b>Te Hapara Parish</b>	St Marks Church & Hall - Childers Road, Te Hapara	539,500
	Vicarage - 776 Childers Road, Te Hapara	310,500
	Toilet Block upgrade	20,000
<b>Waikohu Co-Operating Parish</b>	St Marys Church & Hall - 42 Raumati Street, Matawai	75,000
	St Pauls Church - 30 King Street, Motu	24,000
	St Johns Church & Hall, Ioapa Road, Te Karaka	146,000
	Section - Whatatutu Road, Waikohu District	88,000
	Vicarage - Ioapa Road, Te Karaka	149,000
<b>Waipaoa Parish</b>	All Saints Church - 1686 Wharerata Road, Muriwai	96,000
	St Georges Church - 11 Biggs Street, Patutahi	211,000
	St Barnabas Church - 135 Main Road, Makaraka	138,000
	Section - 737 Matawai Road, Waerenga - A - Hika	297,000
	St Lukes Church, Hall & Vicarage - 737 Matawai Road, Waerenga - A - Hika	407,000

## East Coast Parish

St Margarets Church - 4755 Waiapu Road, Te Puia Springs	106,000
St Francis Church & Hall - 6 Te Huinga Avenue, Ruatoria	292,000
Cottages - Cnr Resolution & Solander Streets, Tolaga Bay	183,000
All Saints Church - 39 Arthur Street, Tokomaru Bay	254,000
St Andrews Church - Solander Street, Tolaga Bay	171,000
Parish Hall - Solander Street, Tolaga Bay	111,000
St Francis Vicarage - 10 Te Huinga Avenue, Ruatoria	90,000
<b>Pukehou</b>	<b>85,000</b>
Christ Church - 2549 State Highway 2, Pukehou, Hawkes Bay	
<b>Wallingford</b>	<b>41,000</b>
St Peters Church - 21 Bird Road, Wallingford	
<b>Woodville</b>	<b>410,000</b>
Holy Trinity Church - Ross Street, Woodville	
Church Hall - 6 Amelia Street, Woodville	50,000
<b>Wairoa</b>	<b>973,000</b>
St Pauls Church - 50 Lucknow Street, Wairoa	
Christ Church - 3 Carroll Street, Frasertown	40,000
Land & Building - 9 Delhi Street, Wairoa	60,000
<b>Holy Trinity Parish, Tauranga</b>	
Holy Trinity Church Complex - 215 Devonport Road, Tauranga	6,246,000
Vicarage - 22 Third Avenue, Tauranga	904,000
Vicarage - 13 Fourth Avenue, Tauranga	991,000
	<b>58,104,761</b>



**AUDIT REPORT  
TO THE TRUSTEES OF THE WAIAPU BISHOPRIC ENDOWMENT TRUST**

We have audited the financial statements on pages F61 to F66. The financial statements provide information about the past financial performance of the Trust and its financial position as at 31 March 2010. This information is stated in accordance with the accounting policies set out on page F64.

This report is made solely to the members of The Waiapu Bishopric Endowment Trust, as a body, in accordance with the requirements of The Waiapu Bishopric Endowment Trust's trust deed. Our audit has been undertaken so that we might state to The Waiapu Bishopric Endowment Trust's members those matters we are required to state to them in an auditor's report and for no other purpose. To the fullest extent permitted by law, we do not accept or assume responsibility to anyone other than the The Waiapu Bishopric Endowment Trust and The Waiapu Bishopric Endowment Trust's members as a body, for our audit work, for this report, or for the opinion we have formed.

**Trustees' Responsibilities**

The Trustees are responsible for the preparation of financial statements which give a true and fair view of the financial position of the Trust as at 31 March 2010 and the results of its operations for the year ended on that date.

**Auditors' Responsibilities**

It is our responsibility to express an independent opinion on the financial statements presented by the Trustees and report our opinion to you.

**Basis of Opinion**

An audit includes examining, on a test basis, evidence relevant to the amounts and disclosures in the financial statements. It also includes assessing:

- the significant estimates and judgements made by the Trustees in the preparation of the financial statements;
- whether the accounting policies are appropriate to the Trust's circumstances, consistently applied and adequately disclosed.

We conducted our audit in accordance with New Zealand Auditing Standards issued by the New Zealand Institute of Chartered Accountants. We planned and performed our audit so as to obtain all the information and explanations which we considered necessary in order to provide us with sufficient evidence to obtain reasonable assurance that the financial statements are free from material misstatements, whether caused by fraud or error. In forming our opinion we also evaluated the overall adequacy of the presentation of information in the financial statements.

We have obtained all the information and explanations we have required.

**Unqualified Opinion**

In our opinion the financial statements on pages F61 to F66:

- comply with New Zealand generally accepted accounting practice;
- give a true and fair view of the financial position of the Trust as at 31 March 2010 and the results of its operations for the year ended on that date.

**PARTNERS:** D W Pearson L P Townshend M W Williams  
**ASSOCIATES:** G A Fan-Robertson H J Ryan  
**CONSULTANT:** J R Palaret

BDO New Zealand Ltd, a New Zealand limited liability company, is a member of BDO International Limited, a UK company limited by guarantee, and forms part of the international BDO network of independent member firms. BDO New Zealand is a national association of independent member firms which operate as separate legal entities.

Our audit was completed on 26 August 2010 and our unqualified opinion is expressed as at that date.

*BDO Hawkes Bay*

**BDO Hawkes Bay**  
**Napier**

# WAIAPU BISHOPRIC ENDOWMENT TRUST

F61

## STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010

	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>INCOME</b>		
WBDT Income	50,466	49,332
Diocese of Waiapu Allocation	112,000	80,000
Ryall Trust Contribution to Maintenance	-	1,540
Grant - Lambeth Conference Fund	-	12,650
Sundry Income	-	3,698
Interest - Car Replacement Fund	1,279	1,674
Share Income	549	502
Bank Interest	98	70
<b>TOTAL INCOME</b>	<b><u>164,392</u></b>	<b><u>149,466</u></b>
<b>LESS EXPENDITURE</b>		
<b>Stipend/Expenses</b>		
Stipend	52,131	64,085
Pension Contribution	3,911	4,734
Payroll Lifeplan Premium	1,137	1,226
ACC Levy	508	316
Book Expenses	194	612
Supervision	-	493
Eastland Expenses	-	2,000
General Expenses	2,475	3,634
Household Removal Costs	-	7,992
Hospitality Expenses	5,346	6,652
Vehicle Depreciation	3,584	8,960
Subscriptions	154	-
Travelling Expenses	<u>15,750</u>	<u>17,049</u>
	<b>85,190</b>	<b>117,753</b>
<b>Property Expenses</b>		
Rates	2,710	2,755
Insurance	1,120	1,005
Garden Expenses	880	881
Repairs & Maintenance	709	2,540
Furniture & Fittings Depreciation	<u>935</u>	<u>92</u>
	<b>6,354</b>	<b>7,273</b>
<b>Administration Expenses</b>		
Administration & Other Charges	5,000	5,000
Audit Fee	<u>815</u>	<u>797</u>
	<b>5,815</b>	<b>5,797</b>

Carried forward to next page

The accompanying notes form part of these financial statements.

**STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL PERFORMANCE  
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>Office Expenses</b>		
Secretarial Wages	54,360	54,373
Stationery	1,534	2,041
Telephone & Tolls	6,074	5,683
Postage	1,125	515
Equipment Maintenance	665	1,671
Depreciation Office Equipment	870	539
Office Rentals/Electricity	699	542
Photocopying/Sundries	1,786	647
	<u>67,113</u>	<u>66,011</u>
<b>TOTAL EXPENDITURE</b>	<u>164,472</u>	<u>196,834</u>
<b>Net Operating Surplus/(Deficit)</b>	<u>(80)</u>	<u>(47,368)</u>
Gain on Sale 539 Apley Road	-	97,595
<b>Net Surplus</b>	<u><u>(80)</u></u>	<u><u>50,227</u></u>

**STATEMENT OF MOVEMENTS IN EQUITY  
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>Opening Balance</b>	<b>1,928,610</b>	<b>2,045,787</b>
Adjustment Value of Permanent Fund Units	-	(58,499)
Revaluation 539 Apley Road	-	(150,000)
Assets Introduced ex Diocese of Waiapu	-	41,828
Adjustment Value of Shares	279	(733)
Net Surplus for Year	<u>(80)</u>	<u>50,227</u>
	<u>199</u>	<u>(117,177)</u>
<b>Closing Balance Capital</b>	<u><u>1,928,809</u></u>	<u><u>1,928,610</u></u>

The accompanying notes form part of these financial statements.

## WAIAPU BISHOPRIC ENDOWMENT TRUST

STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL POSITION  
AS AT 31 MARCH 2010

	2010 \$	2009 \$
<b>CAPITAL AND RESERVES</b>	<b><u>1,928,809</u></b>	<b><u>1,928,610</u></b>
<b>Represented by:-</b>		
<b>ASSETS</b>		
<b>Current Assets</b>		
ANZ Bank	5,022	24,810
Accounts Receivable	816	1,732
Goods and Services Tax	<u>777</u>	<u>755</u>
	<b>6,615</b>	<b>27,297</b>
<b>Term Assets</b>		
Trustpower Shares	10,614	10,335
WBDT - Car Replacement Fund	26,861	25,582
WBDT Call Fund	1,017,579	519,785
WBDT Permanent Fund	-	510,535
WBDT R & M Reserve	<u>14,865</u>	<u>14,157</u>
	<b>1,069,919</b>	<b>1,080,394</b>
<b>Fixed Assets (As per Schedule)</b>		
Vehicle	5,376	8,960
Property - 31 Hikanui Drive, Havelock North	838,836	808,238
Furniture & Fittings - Hikanui Drive	11,292	3,940
Office Equipment	<u>2,070</u>	<u>2,940</u>
	<b>857,574</b>	<b>824,078</b>
<b>Total Assets</b>	<b><u>1,934,108</u></b>	<b><u>1,931,769</u></b>
<b>Less Liabilities</b>		
Accounts Payable	2,994	728
PAYE Due	<u>2,305</u>	<u>2,431</u>
	<b>5,299</b>	<b>3,159</b>
<b>NET ASSETS</b>	<b><u>1,928,809</u></b>	<b><u>1,928,610</u></b>



Mr H R Verry Chairperson



Mr C J Houston Secretary

Date 26/8/10

The accompanying notes form part of these financial statements.

**WAIAPU BISHOPRIC ENDOWMENT TRUST  
FIXED ASSET SCHEDULE  
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**F64**

<u>Office Equipment</u>	Purchase Date	Historical Cost	Opening Book Value	Purchases	Depn Rate	Depn	Accum Depr	Closing Book Value
Acer Aspire Laptop	13-Aug-08	2,189	1,824		25%	547	912	1,277
Canon Pixma Printer	29-Sep-08	411	351		25%	103	163	248
Digital Voice Recorder	28-Aug-08	568	473		25%	142	237	331
Brother Multi Function	28-Jan-09	311	292		25%	78	97	214
		<b>3,479</b>	<b>2,940</b>			<b>870</b>	<b>1,409</b>	<b>2,070</b>

**Furniture & Fittings**

Cabinet	4-Nov-08	730	710		6.50%	47	67	663
Bookshelf	16-Dec-08	3,302	3,230		6.50%	215	287	3,015
Air Conditioning	27-Apr-09			4,565	10.00%	457	457	4,108
Curtains	30-Oct-09			2,532	10.00%	127	127	2,405
Carpets	9-Jul-09			1,190	10.00%	89	89	1,101
		<b>4,032</b>	<b>3,940</b>	<b>8,287</b>		<b>935</b>	<b>1,027</b>	<b>11,292</b>

**Vehicle**

Nissan Maxima - DGE75	16-May-06	<b>35,840</b>	<b>8,960</b>	-	10%	<b>3,584</b>	<b>30,464</b>	<b>5,376</b>
-----------------------	-----------	---------------	--------------	---	-----	--------------	---------------	--------------

**Property**

31 Hikanui Drive, Havelock North		808,238	808,238					808,238
Extension	31-Jul-09			26,882				26,882
Pergola	11-Jan-10			3,716				3,716
		<b>808,238</b>	<b>808,238</b>	<b>30,598</b>		<b>-</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>838,836</b>

**WAIAPU BISHOPRIC ENDOWMENT TRUST  
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS  
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

**1) STATEMENT OF ACCOUNTING POLICIES**

**Reporting Entity**

The Waiapu Bishopric Endowment Trust is an incorporated body established by the Synod of the Anglican Diocese of Waiapu to provide support for the Bishop of the Diocese. The Financial Statements of the Waiapu Bishopric Endowment Trust are a general purpose report which have been prepared in accordance with generally accepted accounting practice.

**Related Parties**

Transactions between all associated entities take place on normal trading terms and outstanding balances are disclosed in the financial statements.

**Measurement Base**

The accounting principles recognised as appropriate for the measurement and reporting of earnings and financial position on a historical cost basis have been followed with the exception of the permanent fund investments and Trustpower shares which have been revalued to market value.

**Specific Accounting Policies**

The following specific accounting policies which materially affect the measurement of financial performance and the financial position have been applied:

***Property, Plant & Equipment***

Land and Buildings are recorded at cost.

Fixed Assets other than Land & Buildings are recorded at cost less depreciation on a straight line basis over the estimated useful life of the asset. Fixed Assets are shown on the attached schedule.

Office Equipment - Estimated Useful Life 4 years - Depreciation Rate 25%

Furniture & Fittings - Estimated Useful Life 10 to 15 years - Depreciation Rate 6.5% - 10%

Vehicle - Estimated Useful Life 10 years - Depreciation Rate 10% (2009: 2 years - 50%)

***Investments***

Permanent Fund Investments and Trustpower shares are recorded at the current market value. All other investments are recorded at cost.

***Goods and Services Tax***

The financial statements have been prepared on a GST exclusive basis with the exception of Accounts Receivable and Accounts Payable which are shown GST inclusive.

***Differential Reporting***

The Bishopric qualifies for differential reporting as it is not publicly accountable and it is not large as defined in the framework for differential reporting. The Bishopric has taken advantage of all available differential reporting exemptions.

**WAIAPU BISHOPRIC ENDOWMENT TRUST  
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS  
FOR THE YEAR ENDED 31 MARCH 2010**

***Contingent Liabilities***

There were no contingent liabilities as at 31 March 2010. ( Nil 2009)

***Taxation***

The Waiapu Bishopric Endowment Trust has charitable status and therefore is not subject to Income Tax.

***Changes in Accounting Policies***

All policies have been applied on bases consistent with those used in the prior year.

There has been a change in the accounting estimate for the depreciation rates on motor vehicles to better reflect the utilisation of the assets.

This has had the effect of reducing the depreciation expense in these financial statements by \$5,376. It is not practical to estimate the effect in future periods.

***Capital Commitments***

There were no capital commitments as at 31 March 2010 ( Nil 2009).